

NEW TESTAMENT  
QUESTIONS

BY E. M. ZERR

NEW TESTAMENT  
QUESTIONS



Sixteen Thousand Questions on the  
New Testament arranged  
as a Study Course

BY E. M. ZERR



PUBLISHED BY  
MISSOURI MISSION MESSENGER  
7505 Trenton Ave.  
University City 14, Missouri

Copyright 1944 by  
MISSOURI MISSION MESSENGER  
University City 14, Missouri

---

PRINTED IN U. S. A.

## The Author and the Book

Edward Michael Zerr, who compiled this book of Bible questions, was born October 15, 1877 in central Illinois. At an early age, the family moved to Missouri, where Brother Zerr was initiated in the art of brick-making (his father's trade) and also obtained his common-school education. In 1893, he became obedient to the gospel, and began preaching the same in July, 1897. He was privileged to attend protracted Bible studies conducted by A. M. Morris and Daniel Sommer.

An avid reader, the author delved into ancient history and spent twenty years studying that history in connection with prophetic and historical parts of the Bible. He has ever been the teacher type, rather than the fervid or emotionally evangelistic type of personality. And in view of that fact, many of his writings have been directed toward the line of textbook work for those whom he taught. Although he has published several smaller booklets, this is the first one of this size to be offered to the brotherhood of Christ. It is sincerely believed by those of us who have reviewed its contents, that it will fill a long-felt need in our libraries.

A casual reader will be impressed with the painstaking work which has been requisite in compiling this volume. The purpose of it is to encourage Bible Study in the home. We trust that you who receive the book will at once begin an investigation of the sacred truth of the ages, with this book open beside your Bible. If you will diligently take your family through this volume of questions and attempt a reply to each, by the time you reach the last page, you will have been to a Bible Study right in your own home. Encourage others to do this also, for our strength lies in the interest which we take in the investigation and practice of the precepts contained in the Holy Scriptures.

*W. Carl Ketcherside.*

## PRE FACE

The questions in this volume are intended as study or thought questions rather than review questions. They are offered as an aid to teachers who often express difficulty in formulating proper questions for their classes. Also as aid to the student in general as a suggestive guide for him in his studies. The questions will be found to be suggestive enough to be of real assistance in the study of the particular chapter, and yet not enough so as to furnish the answer. The student will be required to rely on the Text for his information in answering.

There is not a chapter in the New Testament that contains less than fifty questions and many chapters have more. Besides the fifty or more study questions on each chapter, there is found at the end of the longer books and of a group of books, a set of review questions in the form of true-false tests. In all there are sixteen thousand questions.

While the questions over each chapter are suggested by that particular chapter, yet the student will be expected to have recourse to information in other parts of the Bible, in the same manner that is usually done in the teaching of a chapter in class or church services. Many of the arguments and allusions of the apostles take for granted the student has obtained knowledge of the Old Testament and other parts of the Sacred Text. See Romans 15: 4. And the author of these questions is assuming the same of his readers.

Questions may be used by the class for study purposes but they should be required to answer from memory, or at least by direct reference to the text under consideration in the class.

A precautionary statement might be proper here. Care should be had in answering any question not to include more in the answer than is required by the question. To do so might infringe upon a following question and thus make confusion. This restriction is also for the purpose of testing whether the student has clear and distinct perception of the question.

It will be observed that the questions in Revelation are intended only to induce familiarity with the statements of the book. The nature of that document necessarily would preclude questions going into the theories of the book. Since no treatment of this document can be final without knowledge and use of much history to be found only outside of inspired writ, it follows that such a work as this could not offer questions other than as suggested above. However, since familiarity with even the wording of the last book of the Bible is not generally had, if such result comes from use of these questions, they will not have been composed and used in vain.

# Questions on Matthew

## Chapter 1

1. Name the two principal subjects of chapter one.
2. What book is mentioned?
3. Whose son is Jesus Christ?
4. How the son of these two?
5. Who are the "brethren" of verse two?
6. Whose wife had Thamor been?
7. Give the Old Testament form of Booz.
8. And of Rachab.
9. Where may we read of Ruth prior to this?
10. Who was the son of Jesse?
11. What was his official position?
12. State the son of David.
13. Who was his mother?
14. Tell who was Solomon's son.
15. Give the O. T. form.
16. Who was Ezekias?
17. Also Josias?
18. At what time was his son born?
19. Who was the son of Jacob?
20. He was husband of whom?
21. Of her was born whom?
22. How many generation from Abraham to Christ?
23. Which are counted twice?
24. How many were kings of Judah?
25. In what sense was Joseph husband of Mary?
26. Of whom was Mary with child?
27. What kind of man was Joseph?
28. He was not willing to do what?
29. What did he propose to do?
30. To what law was he aiming to conform?
31. Tell what he thought of the situation.
32. While thinking, who spoke to him?
33. In what manner did he appear?
34. Whose son did he call Joseph?
35. Harmonize this with 16th verse.

36. What was Joseph told to do?
37. State the explanation he was given.
38. Tell what prediction was given him.
39. And what orders he was given.
40. Why was such name to be given?
41. All this was done for what end?
42. What prophet is quoted?
43. State the unusual thing predicted.
44. Give the meaning of Emmanuel.
45. Tell what Joseph then did.
46. Did they at this time live as husband and wife?
47. For how long did this attitude continue?
48. When the child was born who named him?
49. Why him instead of Mary?
50. What indicates she would have other children?

### Chapter 2

1. In what town was Jesus born?
2. What province was this in?
3. In whose days did this take place?
4. Of whom was Herod a king?
5. Who came to the community about this time?
6. From where did they come?
7. To what city did they come?
8. State the inquiry they made.
9. What had they seen?
10. Where had they seen it?
11. For what purpose had they come?
12. Who became concerned at this time?
13. What effect did the event have on him?
14. Who joined him in this concern?
15. State the cause of this.
16. What gathering did he make?
17. Tell his inquiry.
18. Why these persons for this purpose?
19. Could they answer his inquiry?
20. On what authority did they base their answer?
21. What place was pointed out in the prophecy?
22. Out of this who was to come?
23. What would he do?

24. Whom did Herod next call?
25. Was this done openly?
26. State the inquiry he made.
27. To what place did he send them?
28. Why to this particular place?
29. Tell the business on which they were sent.
30. What did he propose doing?
31. How were the wise men further guided?
32. Tell how definitely it directed them.
33. How were they affected?
34. On entering, whom did they see?
35. What kind of house were they in?
36. Were they alone in there?
37. Tell what the wise men first did.
38. And what next?
39. What did this indicate?
40. Why did they not return to Herod?
41. After their departure who appeared to Joseph?
42. He was told to do what?
43. How long must he remain there?
44. State the reason given.
45. Relate Joseph's response to the command.
46. What event ended his stay in Egypt?
47. In leaving what would be fulfilled?
48. How did Herod feel about actions of the wise men?
49. Why the age limit of 2 years for the children?
50. What prophet saw all this?
51. In what manner did God appear to Joseph in Egypt?
52. To what place did he tell him to go ?
53. Because of what fact?
54. Did this command necessarily mean Judea?
55. What did he hear of that section of the country?
56. Who had instructed him?
57. To what place did he go?
58. Had Joseph been here before?
59. Had Jesus been here?
60. What prophecy was now fulfilled?



## Chapter 3

1. What great man is introduced?
2. He came doing what?
3. Where did he operate?
4. What did he tell the people to do?
5. State the reason he gave.
6. Who had prophesied of this?
7. Where was the voice to cry?
8. What was to be prepared?
9. How make the paths?
10. Of what was the preacher's raiment?
11. How was he girded?
12. Tell the articles of food.
13. From where did people go out to him?
14. Were these places all cities?
15. How was the first related to the second?
16. What did John do for them?
17. This was upon what confession?
18. Why was it done in Jordan?
19. What class of attendants did John notice?
20. Had he specially urged them to come?
21. What was John's baptism "for"?
22. In coming to it what was their pretention?
23. Did they mislead John?
24. What did he call them?
25. And state the question he asked them.
26. What fruits did he demand?
27. On what did they count so much?
28. Did such relationship really exist?
29. Through what line could it have come?
30. State the line John said was possible.
31. What is at the root of the trees?
32. If at such place what is indicated?
33. Who will use the ax?
34. What is done with the tree after falling?
35. State what fire this is.
36. In what element did John baptize?
37. Unto what?
38. Compare John and his successor.
39. Of what did John say he was unworthy?

40. Name the elements he was to baptize with.
41. What was to be in his hand?
42. Tell the use of this instrument.
43. What does the wheat represent?
44. And the chaff?
45. What is meant by garner?
46. State the fate of the chaff.
47. To what place does this refer?
48. What person came to John?
49. From what place did he come?
50. For what purpose did he come?
51. Why did John hesitate?
52. Jesus wished to fulfill what?
53. After baptism out of what did Jesus come?
54. What opened up to him?
55. Did a dove light on him?
56. Tell what else came from heaven.
57. Repeat its words.

#### Chapter 4

1. To what place was Jesus led?
2. By what person was he led?
3. State the object of this.
4. For how long did he fast?
5. This left him in what condition?
6. Who came to him?
7. What claim of Jesus did the devil mention?
8. To prove it what did he suggest?
9. What condition would now make this a temptation?
10. Could Jesus have done this work?
11. Is it wrong to eat bread?
12. Is it wrong to provide it miraculously?
13. What would have been wrong in this case?
14. Tell the reply of Jesus.
15. From whom was he quoting?
16. State the next move of the devil.
17. What is meant by the "holy city"?
18. How did he justify this temptation?
19. Did Jesus deny the quotation?
20. What was wrong about the matter?

21. To what place did the devil next take Jesus?
22. What were shown him?
23. Who claimed possession of these things?
24. Did Jesus question his claim?
25. State the offer of the devil.
26. By what name did Jesus address him?
27. What did he order him to do?
28. And what writing did he quote?
29. What was next temptation at this time?
30. Tell what the angels did.
31. State the news reaching Jesus.
32. What did he do then?
33. Tell what change in location he made.
34. In so doing what was accomplished?
35. What about those sitting in darkness?
36. And those in the shadow of death?
37. What did Jesus now begin?
38. Tell what he exhorted the people to do.
39. For what reason?
40. Had this been preached before?
41. Where was Jesus walking?
42. Tell whom he saw.
43. State their occupation.
44. What were they told to do?
45. And what were they promised?
46. Describe their response.
47. State whom he next saw.
48. What were they doing?
49. Who was with them?
50. State their response to the word of Jesus.
51. Through what region did Jesus now go?
52. In what buildings did he teach?
53. On what subject did he preach?
54. What did he do besides preach?
55. How extensive did his fame become?
56. Who were brought unto him?
57. With what result?
58. Tell what is said of the multitudes.

Chapter 5

1. On seeing the multitude where did Jesus go?
2. Who came to him?
3. Through what means did he teach them?
4. State the blessing for the poor in spirit.
5. What were the mournful to receive?
6. Tell the inheritance for the meek?
7. What appetites should be supplied?
8. To whom will mercy be shown?
9. Who have the promise of seeing God?
10. What blessing for the peacemakers?
11. And what for the persecuted?
12. Provided the persecution is for what cause?
13. If disciples are reviled, what will they receive?
14. And those against whom evil is spoken?
15. State the stipulation as to kind of evil.
16. And for whose sake is it to be said?
17. What does Jesus bid such to do?
18. At what place is their reward to be found?
19. To what example does Jesus refer?
20. What preservative is attributed to the disciples?
21. Tell what it is to preserve.
22. What loss might occur?
23. Then what use can be made of it?
24. Tell what is said about light.
25. How may a city keep from being hid?
26. State the lesson of the candle.
27. Of what does our light consist?
28. What must we let it do?
29. To what end is all this?
30. What erroneous thoughts does he deny?
31. Tell what law he meant.
32. What had he come to do?
33. When was this law to pass away?
34. If not fulfilled, what would pass away before it?
35. Give his description here of the least.
36. Who is greatest in the kingdom?
37. What commandments are referred to?
38. Whose righteousness must theirs exceed?
39. If not what is the consequence?

40. What had been heard of old time?
41. If so what danger would be incurred?
42. Did Jesus make it more, or less, severe?
43. What condition made anger as bad as killing?
44. State the danger for saying Raca.
45. What might endanger with hell fire?
46. To what place were gifts brought?
47. Would this offering settle all wrongs?
48. What could be in the way of the gift?
49. Tell what must first be done.
50. State the advice as to the adversary.
51. What might the adversary do?
52. And what might the next officer do?
53. State where one might finally be cast.
54. Then what would be the prospects?
55. What was the old saying about the moral question?
56. Was Jesus as strict in his teaching?
57. Where could the sin be committed besides the flesh?
58. What is more valuable than right eye or hand?
59. What sacrifice can we afford to make if necessary?
60. Is this lesson literal only?
61. In putting a wife away what was required?
62. To what law does this refer?
63. Would such writing satisfy teaching of Jesus?
64. State the only cause he admits here.
65. If ignored of what are they guilty?
66. What was formerly said about swearing?
67. But what did Jesus say?
68. Does his teaching admit any kind of oath?
69. Why not swear by heaven?
70. And why not by the earth?
71. Instead of swearing what should we say?
72. From what source would anything else come?
73. Who said "an eye for an eye" etc?
74. Instead what must they not do now?
75. How about cheek for cheek?
76. What about the coat and cloak?
77. When should a mile be stretched to two?
78. If asked for a gift what should be done?
79. What about the borrower?

80. Does any scripture modify this?
81. What change was made as to love for enemies?
82. Whose children would this prove them to be?
83. How does he bestow his blessings?
84. How does all this differ from the publicans?
85. Why should we strive towards perfection?

### Chapter 6

1. What motive is condemned in giving alms?
2. Of what will such motive deprive us?
3. What demonstration do the hypocrites make?
4. In what places do they do this?
5. State their purpose.
6. Is their reward future or present?
7. Of what does it consist?
8. When should we not cross our hands?
9. What should be done in secret?
10. And what will be done openly?
11. Do the hypocrites ever pray?
12. Do they love to pray?
13. Where do they go?
14. Is it wrong to pray there?
15. State the sin they commit.
16. Will they be rewarded?
17. In prayer where should we enter?
18. And how pray?
19. In what way will be our reward?
20. What must not be used in our prayers?
21. This would be like whom?
22. What is their motive?
23. Is prayer for purpose of informing God?
24. State chief feature of this prayer in light of v. 7.
25. What quality given to the Father's name?
26. State the request about the kingdom.
27. Why not pray that now?
28. In coming, what will was accomplished?
29. What food was requested?
30. On what terms debts to be forgiven?
31. State the prayer about trials.
32. What things are here ascribed to God?

34. Was fasting commanded?
35. What people pretended to practice it?
36. How did they go about it?
37. What was their motive?
38. Give the date of their reward.
39. In fasting how should deception be avoided?
40. How will such be rewarded?
41. What will endanger earthly treasures?
42. How may this disappointment be avoided?
43. State distance between one's treasure and heart.
44. How many means of light to the body?
45. What is the literal meaning of this light?
46. If the eye is evil how dark will it be?
47. What is meant by a "single" eye?
48. Why cannot one serve two masters?
49. Tell the two masters mentioned by Christ.
50. Which is greater, the body or its clothing?
51. And the life or its nourishment?
52. State the source of both.
53. Therefore what should we not do?
54. What creatures are cited for example?
55. Does this teach that we are not responsible?
56. In what sense are we "better than they"?
57. What cannot be done by "taking thought"?
58. In what do the lilies excel?
59. Was this by their own art?
60. What lesson does this fact teach?
61. How uncertain is the life of flowers?
62. In spite of this what does God do?
63. What was rebuked by this fact?
64. For what do the Gentiles seek?
65. But we should not do what?
66. What about the knowledge of God?
67. Tell what should be sought first.
68. And then what shall be done?
69. What about the morrow?
70. What is sufficient for each day?

## Chapter 7

1. Why should we not judge?
2. Otherwise, how will we be judged?
3. On what basis will it be measured to us?
4. What should be considered before the mote?
5. Failure to do so brands one as what?
6. Are all entitled to favors?
7. How do swine show their lack of appreciation?
8. What previous verse does 7: 6 modify?
9. Tell the assurance for our asking.
10. What if we seek?
11. To whom does the Lord open?
12. With whom does Jesus make comparison?
13. State the use of bread and stone as illustrations.
14. What other illustration does he use?
15. Who are the ones here said to be evil?
16. Yet what did they give?
17. From this what conclusion is drawn?
18. Repeat the so-called rule.
19. Where was this principle taught previously?
20. We should enter what gate?
21. To what does the broad way lead?
22. How well is it patronized?
23. Describe the road to life.
24. What about the travelers?
25. Of whom beware?
26. How are they clothed?
27. What are they in reality?
28. By what may they be known?
29. State the illustration with grapes and figs.
30. How is it applied to the good and corrupt tree.
31. What can a good tree not do?
32. Nor a corrupt tree?
33. State the fate of the corrupt tree.
34. What will some folks say in vain?
35. State the class who will not say it in vain.
36. What will some claim about prophesying?
37. And about the devils?
38. Also had done what else?
39. What works claimed?



40. Does Jesus deny the claim?
41. What will he profess unto them?
42. This makes them what kind of workers?
43. And what will they be told to do?
44. On what does a wise man build?
45. What sayings compose such a foundation?
46. Provided one does what about them?
47. Describe the test to be put on the house.
48. State the result.
49. How does the foolish man differ from the wise?
50. State result of the test for him.
51. What is said of his fall?
52. How were people affected at doctrine of Christ?
53. To whom was he superior as teacher?
54. In what did his superiority consist?

### Chapter 8

1. What attention was shown Jesus?
2. Who came to him?
3. Tell what he did.
4. Repeat his request.
5. What was Jesus' reply?
6. How soon was he cured?
7. What was he told not to do?
8. To whom was he to show himself?
9. On what law was this based?
10. What offering was he to make?
11. Tell what purpose was this to serve?
12. Into what city did Jesus enter?
13. Who came to him?
14. What was his official position?
15. For whose sake had he come to Jesus?
16. What was the matter with him?
17. State the proposal of Jesus.
18. Why did the centurion protest?
19. What did he think was necessary only?
20. Give his reasoning on the subject.
21. How was he both under and over?
22. State the estimate Jesus gave of him.
23. From where would many come?

24. With whom would they sit down?
25. Where would they thus sit?
26. What will happen to the children?
27. Who are they?
28. State the condition when cast out.
29. When will this be done?
30. What was said to the centurion?
31. Tell the progress of his servant's case.
32. Into whose house did Jesus next enter?
33. What did he see there?
34. Tell what he did.
35. State the result.
36. What evidence that she was healed?
37. At even who were brought to Jesus?
38. By what did he cast out the devils?
39. What was done for the sick?
40. Whose prophecy was fulfilled by this?
41. What prompted Jesus' command to depart?
42. Who came to him?
43. State what he professed to Jesus.
44. What shows Jesus understood his motive?
45. Did Jesus ever want for a place to rest?
46. Why did he not have it to give to others?
47. State the excuse a disciple made.
48. And the reply of Jesus.
49. How could one dead man bury another?
50. Is it wrong to help bury the dead?
51. What must be considered more important?
52. Into what did Jesus next enter?
53. Who followed him?
54. What came up over the sea?
55. Tell what Jesus was doing.
56. State the activities of the disciples.
57. What did Jesus do to the disciples?
58. Tell what else he rebuked.
59. With what result?
60. State effect this had on the men.
61. What country was on the "other side"?
62. Who met Jesus at that place?
63. State the kind of dwelling they had.

64. Describe their condition.
65. What recognition did they give Jesus?
66. State the question they asked him.
67. Before what time did they mean?
68. What creatures were some distance away?
69. State the request of the devils.
70. Was it granted?
71. What perished, the swine or the devils?
72. How did this affect the keepers?
73. What did they do about it?
74. Who came out to meet Jesus?
75. State their request.

### Chapter 9

1. Jesus entered into what?
2. He passed over what?
3. To what city did he come?
4. Who was brought to him?
5. How helpless was he?
6. Whose faith did Jesus consider?
7. To whom did he speak?
8. Tell what favor he gave them.
9. What accusation did the scribes make?
10. In what manner did they make it?
11. What did Jesus know?
12. Repeat his question.
13. Which do you say is easier?
14. What did Jesus then bid the man do?
15. Tell what this was to test.
16. How did the test end?
17. State its effect upon the multitude.
18. For what did they glorify God?
19. What important man is now introduced?
20. State his business.
21. What was the reputation of this class?
22. Tell what Jesus told this man to do.
23. Who sat at meat with Jesus and his disciples?
24. Who objected?
25. To whom did they make their objection?
26. Who heard it?

27. From what did he draw an illustration?
28. What scripture did he quote?
29. State what class needs repentance.
30. Who next came to Jesus?
31. What was their inquiry?
32. In the illustration who is the bridegroom?
33. What was going to happen to him?
34. State lesson of appropriateness from the garment.
35. And from wine bottles.
36. While speaking who came to Jesus?
37. What did he do?
38. And what did he announce?
39. How did he express his faith?
40. Did Jesus respond favorably to him?
41. On the way who contacted him?
42. How long had she been afflicted?
43. What showed their faith?
44. State what Jesus said to her.
45. How soon did she improve?
46. Whose house did Jesus now enter?
47. What did he see there?
48. State his remark to them.
49. How was it received?
50. What did Jesus do for the maid?
51. How did this affect his fame?
52. Leaving this place, who followed him?
53. Whose son did they call him?
54. Were they correct?
55. What was their request?
56. How far did they follow Jesus?
57. State the question he asked them.
58. And their answer.
59. On what did Jesus base their recovery?
60. State the outcome.
61. What did he charge them?
62. How well did they obey?
63. What unfortunate was next brought?
64. Which was dumb, the man or the devil?
65. When did the dumb speak?
66. State the remark of the multitude.

67. Who opposed the work?
68. What was their remark?
69. Where did Jesus go teaching?
70. Tell the object of his preaching.
71. What did he also do for the people?
72. How was his compassion moved?
73. What did he say of the harvest?
74. And of the laborers?
75. For what were they to pray?

### Chapter 10

1. Whom did Jesus call?
2. What did he give them?
3. How far could they go in healing?
4. How many apostles?
5. Which was the first one called?
6. How many pairs of brothers in the list?
7. What distinction did Matthew have?
8. What is said prospectively of Judas Iscariot?
9. Tell what Jesus did with the twelve.
10. Give the restrictions.
11. Why Gentiles distinguished from the Samaritans?
12. To whom were they to go?
13. What were they to preach?
14. State what works they were to do.
15. Why freely give?
16. State restrictions as to provisions.
17. What reason is given?
18. State inquiry upon entering a city.
19. How long abide there?
20. What do on entering a house?
21. On what condition give it peace?
22. Why should they shake off the dust?
23. Compare that city with Sodom and Gomorrha.
24. Who were as sheep among wolves?
25. How were they to be like serpents?
26. And how like doves?
27. Of what must they beware?
28. To what would they deliver up the apostles?
29. How treat them in the synagogues?

30. Before whom would they be brought?
31. For whose sake would it be?
32. This will act as what against the Gentiles?
33. When delivered up what thought is unnecessary?
34. How will it be supplied?
35. When will it be given them?
36. How will brothers treat each other?
37. Who else will thus mistreat each other?
38. Of whom will the apstles be hated?
39. What class will be saved?
40. Is it right to flee from persecution?
41. What cities were the disciples to flee unto?
42. Tell what was to make their time limited.
43. Compare disciple and servant with master and lord.
44. With what should the former be content?
45. What had the master been called?
46. This should lead the disciples to expect what?
47. Why should they not fear?
48. State the teaching as to publicity?
49. What killer is not to be feared?
50. Who is meant by the other destroyer?
51. What shows God's care for little things?
52. How does he regard our body?
53. Whom will Jesus acknowledge before God?
54. How about others?
55. What did Jesus come to send on earth?
56. How will it affect father and son?
57. Where will a man's foes be found?
58. When is love to parents offensive to Christ?
59. What must we bear to be worthy of Christ?
60. Tell what loss results in a gain.
61. What three cannot be received separately?
62. How may a prophet's reward be obtained?
63. What reward for receiving a righteous man?
64. Gift of drink of water will assure what?
65. This is on what condition?

## Chapter 11

1. Whom had Jesus been commanding?
2. After that what did he do?
3. Where was John at this time?
4. What had he heard?
5. Tell what he did.
6. What was to be their inquiry?
7. Tell the general answer Jesus gave.
8. Name the classes that had been benefitted.
9. Which of these benefits was spiritual?
10. Who had promise of being blessed?
11. After their departure of whom did Jesus speak?
12. What plant did he suggest as comparison?
13. And what persons did he suggest?
14. What fact would preclude this class?
15. How did John compare among prophets?
16. Who is the messenger in 11:10?
17. Who is meant by "thy" in same verse?
18. When was this verse fulfilled?
19. How did John compare among those born of women?
20. Yet who was greater than he?
21. What had the kingdom of heaven suffered?
22. Since what time was it so?
23. To what period did the law and prophets point?
24. By what other name was John known?
25. What should a man do with his ears?
26. To whom was that generation likened?
27. What response should have been given the pipe?
28. And to the mourning.
29. Who had done the "piping" and "mourning"?
30. Why say John did not eat and drink?
31. What friendship of Christ did they criticize?
32. Of what did they accuse John?
33. How is wisdom justified?
34. What did Jesus upbraid?
35. For what reason did he upbraid them?
36. Compare Chorazin with Tyre and Sidon as to conduct.
37. And compare their chances at the judgment.
38. State the exaltation of Capernaum.
39. And its fall.
40. What had caused its exaltation?

41. State its chances at the judgment.
42. For what did Jesus thank the Father?
43. Why had the Father done this?
44. From where did Jesus receive all things?
45. Between whom was there mutual knowledge?
46. Who are invited to Christ?
47. To them will be given what?
48. What should they take upon themselves?
49. Tell what learning is advised.
50. Describe the yoke of Christ.

**Chapter 12**

1. What day of week is mentioned?
2. Through what did Jesus go?
3. Who were with him?
4. What did they do?
5. Was this lawful?
6. State what was charged against them.
7. Did this imply the guilt of theft?
8. To whose example did Jesus refer?
9. Did David eat bread from the table?
10. By what ordinance did priests profane the Sabbath?
11. What comparison is here made as to greatness?
12. Which is preferable, mercy or sacrifice?
13. Knowledge of this would have prevented what?
14. How extensive is Christ's lordship?
15. Into what structure did Jesus now enter?
16. To whom did it belong?
17. What unfortunate case did he see there?
18. State the question he was asked.
19. Tell their purpose in the question.
20. On what ground would they base it?
21. To what example did he refer?
22. And the comparison he made.
23. Also state his conclusion.
24. What then was done for the unfortunate man?
25. Tell what the Pharisee held.
26. State the object of it.
27. Why was it not done?
28. What is said of Jesus' following?



29. Tell what favor he gave to the people.
30. What charge did he give them?
31. Whose prophecy is being fulfilled?
32. Who is "my" in 12: 18?
33. Identify the servant of same verse.
34. To what people was he to show judgment?
35. Describe his personal bearing.
36. What about the reed and flax?
37. Until what has been accomplished?
38. Whose trust will be secure?
39. Tell who was brought to Jesus.
40. How was the man affected?
41. What work did Jesus do?
42. State its effect on the people.
43. Who were displeased?
44. Did they deny the miracle?
45. To whom did they credit the power?
46. By what spirit did Jesus do the miracle?
47. Give his argument from the kingdom and house.
48. And about Satan working against himself.
49. What claim did they make for their children?
50. State the question based on this claim.
51. Give argument about a strong man's house.
52. State Jesus' teaching as to neutrality.
53. How many unpardonable sins?
54. Is sin against Christ included?
55. Compare a tree with its fruit.
56. What knowledge is imparted with this fact?
57. Was Jesus speaking of literal trees?
58. What generation does he mention?
59. Why can they not speak good things?
60. What regulates the mouth?
61. How does this affect the good and the evil man?
62. When must idle words be accounted for?
63. By what will we be justified or condemned?
64. What did certain scribes and Pharisees call for?
65. How did Jesus name that generation?
66. Was their request sincere?
67. Tell what sign only would be given them.
68. State the comparison made here.

69. When will Ninevites cause condemnation?
70. State the basis for this fact.
71. What other person will cause like condemnation?
72. When cast out, what does an unclean spirit seek?
73. Finding none what does he decide to do?
74. In what condition does he find things?
75. At that, what does he do?
76. This brings about what comparison?
77. To what is this all likened?
78. Who had arrived at this time?
79. What was said to Jesus?
80. Tell the reply he made.

**Chapter 13**

1. To what place did Jesus resort?
2. What about the privacy permitted him here?
3. Tell where he seated himself.
4. And where was his audience?
5. By what method did he speak?
6. State the subject of his first lesson.
7. Name the places on which seed fell.
8. Which did the fowls devour?
9. Why did some spring up too quickly?
10. What happened to it?
11. Which seed was choked?
12. On what did the other part fall?
13. Did it all produce in equal amount?
14. Account for this.
15. What use should be made of ears?
16. State the question the disciples asked.
17. Who is "them" in eleventh verse?
18. What were they not to know at this time?
19. How were they prevented from knowing them?
20. Describe the manner of their blindness.
21. What other faculty was thus affected?
22. Who prophesied of this?
23. To whom will more be given?
24. Where will something be taken from nothing?
25. How had the people's heart become?
26. What closed their eyes?

27. State the motive.
28. What might have been the final result?
29. Why were the disciples pronounced blessed?
30. State their advantage over other people.
31. What did Jesus now explain?
32. Who represents the wayside?
33. Tell what becomes of the seed.
34. What destroys the seed in the stony place?
35. Tell what constitutes the thorns.
36. What constitutes the good ground?
37. Who is the "man" of 24th verse?
38. What is the good seed?
39. What happened in course of the man's sleep?
40. At what time did the tares appear?
41. Who reported it to the householder?
42. What question did they ask?
43. Why were they told no?
44. They were to grow together till when?
45. At that time what will happen?
46. Did the disciples understand this parable?
47. Does the field represent the church?
48. What are the tares?
49. Who sowed them?
50. At what time will the harvest be?
51. Who are the reapers?
52. State the destiny of the tares?
53. For whom do the reapers work?
54. What gathering will they do?
55. What shows the suffering will be conscious?
56. State the glory of the righteous?
57. Who are expected to hear?
58. To what article is the kingdom next likened?
59. Did the field produce it?
60. Was "finders are keepers" true here?
61. Tell how the man obtained the price.
62. What did he buy beside the treasure?
63. State the next object used for comparison.
64. Tell how it is to be obtained?
65. What was taken in the net?
66. How were they disposed of?

67. What institution is like this?
68. How do the bad get into it?
69. Tell what will be done with them.
70. Will they realize it afterward?
71. What did Jesus ask his disciples?
72. How should one come into the kingdom?
73. To whom is such compared?
74. What is he able to do?
75. Into what country did Jesus now come?
76. And what did he there do?
77. How were the people affected?
78. What fact increased their wonderment?
79. Did Jesus have any brothers and sisters?
80. What limited his activities at this time?

#### Chapter 14

1. What ruler is introduced?
2. State the nature of his office.
3. Of what had he heard?
4. With whom did he confuse Jesus?
5. Where was this person living?
6. Then how could Jesus have been the same person?
7. Who was responsible for John's death?
8. What indignity had been first put on him?
9. At whose demand had it been done?
10. What was her motive?
11. Was John's accusation true?
12. Tell what made it unlawful.
13. Why was John not immediately killed?
14. State what celebration was held.
15. What girl was present?
16. How did she inflame the passions of Herod?
17. For reward what did he offer her?
18. State what she asked?
19. Was this her personal choice?
20. What were Herod's feelings at her request?
21. Why did he not deny her?
22. Where was John beheaded?
23. To whom was the head delivered?
24. What did she do with it?

25. Tell what was done with the body.
26. On hearing of it, where did Jesus go?
27. By what mode of travel did he go?
28. Who followed him to this place?
29. How did they travel?
30. State the feeling of Jesus toward them.
31. How did he show it?
32. In the evening who came to him?
33. What did they suggest?
34. Why did they suggest this?
35. State what he told them to do.
36. From what supplies were they to do this?
37. What kind of work is now required?
38. State the orderly arrangement of the people.
39. What spiritual acts were then performed?
40. Tell what service the disciples rendered.
41. How complete was the meal?
42. What was left over?
43. Tell what was done with it.
44. How many were fed?
45. Where did the disciples now go?
46. In meantime what was Jesus doing about the people?
47. After that where did he go and why?
48. What is the condition of the disciples now?
49. Who approached them toward morning?
50. In what way was he traveling?
51. Did they recognize him?
52. State their impression of him.
53. What request did Peter make?
54. Why was he frightened?
55. To what did Jesus charge it?
56. What happened to the sea?
57. Tell what the passengers did.
58. What did they say?
59. At what place did they land?
60. Relate the works of Jesus here.

### Chapter 15

1. Who came to Jesus from Jerusalem?
2. Of *whom* did they complain to him?

3. Of *what* did they complain?
4. What particular item did they complain?
5. Did Moses say anything about this?
6. State the countercharge Jesus made.
7. To what commandment did he refer?
8. What was the penalty for violation?
9. State the substitution they had made.
10. What did Jesus call them.
11. Who had prophesied of them?
12. What kind of service did they render?
13. Tell what was said of their heart.
14. How was their worship rendered vain?
15. Whom did Jesus call to give explanation?
16. Against what tradition was the explanation?
17. In which direction does the defilement proceed?
18. From what source does it come?
19. Who took offense at the teaching of Jesus?
20. Did he apologize to them?
21. Whose plant will be permanent?
22. State the fate of the others.
23. Whose danger is greater, blind or their leaders?
24. What is the ditch?
25. To what community did Jesus next go?
26. Who came to him in distress?
27. What was their trouble?
28. State his reply?
29. Who expressed complaint to Jesus?
30. What was their suggestion?
31. Repeat his statement to the woman.
32. Did this discourage her?
33. How did she reinforce her request?
34. State the reply of Jesus to this.
35. Repeat his reasoning upon this?
36. Tell the outcome of the conversation.
37. On what did Jesus base his action?
38. Where did he next go?
39. Who followed him?
40. What indicates helplessness of some of them?
41. How did Jesus favor them?
42. This made what impression on the multitude?

43. To whom did they give the glory?
44. Whom did Jesus then call to him?
45. State the information he gave them.
46. What difficulty did the disciples see?
47. State the amount of their supplies.
48. What order was observed?
49. How many were fed?
50. What shows they had a full meal?

### Chapter 16

1. Name the two classes who came to Jesus.
2. What did they ask?
3. State their purpose in the matter.
4. What natural signs did he mention to them?
5. Had they ever observed these?
6. What else should they be able to discern?
7. Tell what Jesus called these people.
8. What sort of generation sought for a sign?
9. To what sign did he refer them?
10. How was this man a sign?
11. Explain "other side" in fifth verse.
12. Of what did Jesus bid them beware?
13. To what incident did they apply this?
14. Did they so state it to Jesus?
15. In what did he accuse them of being lacking?
16. With what works did he reprove them?
17. Instead of bread, what did he mean?
18. Who were the Pharisees and Sadducees?
19. Did the disciples catch the teaching of Jesus?
20. Into what community did Jesus next come?
21. Why add "Philippi" to the designation?
22. State the question he asked his disciples.
23. How was he regarded by the people?
24. How did next question differ from previous one?
25. Repeat Peter's answer.
26. And the compliment Jesus pronounced.
27. Name the institution now introduced.
28. Is it future or present?
29. Who is its owner?
30. What is its foundation?

31. Tell what would oppose it.
32. With what progress?
33. State what was to be given to the apostles.
34. Where would their works be ratified?
35. By what other name is the kingdom here mentioned?
36. State the charge now given to the disciples,
37. What event did Jesus begin to talk about?
38. At what place was it to occur?
39. What was to take place the third day?
40. Relate Peter's conduct at this.
41. Tell what name Jesus called him?
42. Point out a likeness between the two.
43. What did Jesus accuse him of being to him?
44. In whose interest had Peter spoken?
45. What denial is necessary in coming after Jesus?
46. And what must be taken up?
47. What is lost by being saved?
48. Answer the questions in 26th verse.
49. In what condition will the Son of man come?
50. On what basis will he bestow his rewards?
51. How many kinds of works?
52. What was promised to some standing with Jesus?

### Chapter 17

1. How many days till the next event?
2. Who were the witnesses?
3. To what place were they brought?
4. What happened to Jesus?
5. Describe the appearance of his face.
6. And of his raiment.
7. Who appeared next?
8. What showed they were conscious?
9. Where had Moses been?
10. What happened to Elias?
11. How was Peter impressed?
12. State his proposition.
13. What interrupted his speech?
14. Repeat the words they heard.
15. How did they differ from those at his baptism?
16. At this scene what did the disciples do?



17. How were they revived?
18. When it was done who were to be seen?
19. What were they to keep secret?
20. Until when were they to do so?
21. Whom were they still expecting to come?
22. What subject would he talk about?
23. Would that have violated the charge just heard?
24. How was the confusion explained?
25. What experience like John's was Jesus to have?
26. Rejoining the multitude who came to Jesus?
27. What was his trouble?
28. How did he show his respect for Jesus?
29. What previous relief had he sought?
30. How did Jesus describe that generation?
31. He then performed what work?
32. What was the result?
33. Who were puzzled by all this?
34. State the explanation Jesus gave.
35. How should their faith have been manifested?
36. Are any miracles impossible because of greatness?
37. Where were they abiding?
38. Of what treachery did Jesus inform them?
39. After betrayal what would be done?
40. What about the third day?
41. How were they affected?
42. To what city did they come?
43. Who approached Peter?
44. What was their inquiry?
45. State his answer.
46. Was Jesus aware of this conversation?
47. State the question he asked Peter.
48. And the answer.
49. Was it correct?
50. Why did Jesus not take advantage of the fact?
51. How was the situation met?

### Chapter 18

1. What did the disciples ask Jesus?
2. How would such a question be suggested?
3. In reply whom did Jesus call to him?

4. Did he require him to be converted?
5. State the comparison he made.
6. What kind of spirit does the child have?
7. How can humility make one great?
8. Tell how one may receive Christ.
9. How dangerous is it to offend a believer?
10. What must needs come?
11. On whom is the woe pronounced?
12. How should we treat an offending hand or foot?
13. State the reason given.
14. What other organ is used for illustration?
15. Tell what kind of fire is threatened.
16. Whom is it dangerous to despise?
17. What representation do they have?
18. For what purpose did the Son of man come?
19. Is one sheep worth more than another?
20. Which will cause the more concern?
21. State reason for great rejoicing.
22. Who is represented by the sheep?
23. What does the Father not will?
24. After a personal trespass who should act first?
25. With whom should he act?
26. How many are to be present?
27. If successful what is the result?
28. If unsuccessful state the next step.
29. What is the object of the witnesses?
30. When does it become a church matter?
31. If the church is ignored what is to be done?
32. What work on earth is sustained in heaven?
33. How many must agree to obtain favor of the Father?
34. What number is a scriptural quorum?
35. This requires what name?
36. State Peter's question about forgiveness.
37. How much did Jesus increase his number?
38. To what is the kingdom here likened?
39. State the first order of the king.
40. Why was it recalled?
41. How much was owed to this servant?
42. How much had he owed his king?
43. In what way did he show ingratitude?

44. Tell what was then done to him.
45. Who is represented by the king?
46. And who by the servants?
47. For how long was the one to be tormented?
48. Can man ever pay for a life of sin?
49. State the duty this parable teaches.
50. How deep must be the forgiveness?

### Chapter 19

1. Where has Jesus been teaching?
2. He then came to what community?
3. With what usual following?
4. What did he do for the people?
5. State what class came to him.
6. What did they ask him?
7. Tell their object in asking this.
8. In answer, to what history did he refer?
9. What did this action form?
10. Could this union be severed by man?
11. To what law of Moses did they then refer?
12. State Jesus' explanation.
13. What one ground will permit remarriage?
14. Otherwise what guilt is contracted?
15. To avoid this, what did the disciples suggest?
16. Did Jesus endorse their saying entirely?
17. What three classes could safely accept it?
18. Of what sin would they not be in danger?
19. Why could others not safely avoid marriage?
20. Who were brought to Jesus?
21. For what purpose?
22. Who objected?
23. Why was Jesus favorable to their coming?
24. Tell what he then did for them.
25. What question was asked of Jesus?
26. By what title was he addressed?
27. State argument he made from use of this title.
28. What order did he then give the man?
29. To which order, what claim did the man then make?
30. What question did he further ask?
31. State the answer.

32. Why was it rejected in sorrow?
33. On what subject did Jesus then discourse?
34. What object was used for illustration?
35. Was such a feat possible with man?
36. Is a *difficulty* same as an *impossibility*?
37. State Peter's profession at this time.
38. What was promised as reward?
39. At what time was it to be?
40. Why is it called the regeneration?
41. Why mention twelve thrones?
42. What must they have done to obtain this?
43. And what must they forsake?
44. Would this require desertion?
45. For this what will they receive?
46. What will they inherit?
47. Is this favor restricted to the apostles?
48. In what sense must one "forsake" possessions now?
49. Also his relations?
50. What reversal is predicted?

### Chapter 20

1. To what man is the kingdom of heaven likened?
2. He went out for what purpose?
3. At what hours did he go?
4. With which group did he specify the wages?
5. State the agreement with the others.
6. What reason given for idleness of the last group?
7. State the contract made with them.
8. When was the paying done?
9. Which was paid first?
10. Who received most wages?
11. Tell who complained.
12. Did they complain of shortage in wages?
13. To what spirit would you lay their complaint?
14. On what ground did the paymaster justify himself?
15. This all illustrated what reversal?
16. What people was first in God's service?
17. Who showed more readiness to serve him?
18. To what city were they next going?
19. On the way whom did Jesus call to one side?

20. What event did he inform them about?
21. How were the Gentiles to have a part in it?
22. And why the priests and scribes?
23. What about the third day?
24. What woman came to Jesus at this time?
25. Name her sons.
26. State her request.
27. Why was it not granted?
28. Instead, what were they to share with Jesus?
29. Hearing this caused what in the ten brethren?
30. Point out a cause for this.
31. To what people did Jesus refer for illustration?
32. With them what did the great men do?
33. But with whom was this not to be the case?
34. Who was to be servant?
35. And who was to be their minister?
36. For what had the Son of man not come?
37. Instead, what would he give?
38. And he came to do what?
39. From what city did they now depart?
40. Who followed them?
41. What objects of charity were passed?
42. For what did they first cry out?
43. What did they call Jesus?
44. Were they correct?
45. How could Jesus be both?
46. Who rebuked them?
47. With what result?
48. Then what did Jesus first do?
49. State his question to them.
50. In answer, what title did they use?
51. State their request.
52. What kind of power would this require?
53. Could a son of David perform this?
54. Who could?
55. Tell what Jesus then did.
56. How soon did the men see?

**Chapter 21**

1. At Bethphage whom did Jesus send on errand?
2. What were they to bring?
3. State the explanation they were prepared to give.
4. This was to fulfill what?
5. What was unusual about the circumstance?
6. Describe his reception on entering.
7. State the question some asked.
8. By whom was it answered?
9. What building did Jesus enter?
10. Tell what was going on.
11. What occasioned this situation?
12. Tell what Jesus did.
13. What quotation did he refer to?
14. Of what did he accuse them?
15. What classes came to him for relief?
16. At what were chief priests and scribes displeased?
17. What appeal did they make?
18. In reply what scripture did Jesus cite?
19. Where did he now go and lodge?
20. On his return what did he see?
21. What curse did he pronounce?
22. State the result.
23. How were the disciples impressed?
24. On what subject did Jesus now speak?
25. State the conditions he required.
26. What was he next found doing in the temple?
27. Tell what the priests and elders asked him.
28. Did he answer directly?
29. Concerning what did he ask them?
30. Why did they fear to say from heaven?
31. Then why not say of men?
32. What did they do about the question?
33. And what did he do?
34. Which of a certain man's sons changed his mind?
35. Which changed for the better?
36. Whom do they represent?
37. In what way did John come?
38. Who received him?

39. What did the householder do?
40. Then where did he go?
41. Whom did he send for the fruits?
42. How were they treated?
43. Whom did he send next?
44. Did he fare any better?
45. Whom does this husbandman represent?
46. And who mistreated his servants and son?
47. What question did Jesus ask now?
48. Was their answer correct?
49. How did Jesus fasten their answer upon them?
50. What was to be done with the kingdom?
51. Falling on this stone would result how?
52. What will be still worse?
53. Did the Jews grasp meaning of the parable?
54. Why did they not attack him?

### Chapter 22

1. With what method did Jesus again speak?
2. What was the subject spoken upon?
3. For what did he send forth his servants?
4. Whom do these invited guests represent?
5. How did they treat the call?
6. What did the king then do?
7. How was this call first treated?
8. Tell how the servants were finally treated?
9. At this what did the king send forth?
10. What did they do?
11. Tell what city is represented.
12. Was the wedding then called off?
13. Who were bidden next?
14. Why were the bad invited as well as the good?
15. Who inspected the guests?
16. How did he find one of them?
17. Repeat the question asked him?
18. What was the answer?
19. Explain this.
20. State the orders against this guest.
21. What indicates his punishment was conscious?
22. Which are more, the called or the chosen?

23. On what did Pharisees then hold consultation?
24. Whom did they send to Jesus?
25. What flattery did they first attempt?
26. Were their statements actually true?
27. State the question they then asked him.
28. Who was Caesar?
29. What was meant by tribute?
30. State what Jesus perceived in them.
31. What did he call them?
32. And what did he accuse them of doing to him?
33. For what did he then call?
34. State his question to them.
35. And their admission.
36. To what is Caesar entitled?
37. What are the things that are God's?
38. Was Jesus entangled?
39. How were they affected by his answer?
40. State the doctrine of the Sadducees.
41. What supposed puzzle did they propose to Jesus?
42. Tell what was erroneous in the puzzle.
43. Are we to be angels after the resurrection?
44. Was the resurrection taught in the Old Testament?
45. Whose God is He?
46. Of what class is he the God?
47. Were not Abraham, Isaac and Jacob dead?
48. Can one be dead and alive at the same time?
49. How did this teaching affect the multitude?
50. What did the Pharisees hear?
51. Was the report true?
52. Whom did they put forward to tempt Jesus?
53. By what question did he make the attempt?
54. In the answer, which of the 10 commandments implied?
55. How many implied by the "second"?
56. What hangs on these two?
57. Who now did the questioning?
58. Did they correctly answer his first question?
59. And did they attempt to answer the second?
60. What is the answer to it?



## Chapter 23

1. Who compose the audience of Jesus now?
2. To whom does he first direct his speech?
3. What position does he allow scribes and Pharisees?
4. Tell what respect he commanded be shown them.
5. But what must not be imitated?
6. State their unfairness as to burdens.
7. What was the motive of these people?
8. How did they arrange their attire?
9. What did they seek at feasts?
10. And in synagogues?
11. What recognition did they crave?
12. Why was Rabbi not to be used?
13. What use of "father" is condemned?
14. Tell why "master" is forbidden.
15. Who was to be their servant?
16. How does the rule of exaltation work?
17. To whom does Jesus next direct his speech?
18. What does he pronounce upon them?
19. Tell what he calls them.
20. Describe their pretended zeal for proselyting.
21. How did they leave their converts?
22. What kind of guides did Jesus call them?
23. State inconsistency about gold of the temple.
24. Also about the altar and its gift.
25. What is included in swearing by heaven?
26. State their inconsistency about tithing.
27. Which should have been left undone?
28. What inconsistency about gnat and camel?
29. And the cup and platter?
30. Who was blind in this?
31. What does Jesus bid him do?
32. Describe the comparison to whited sepulchres.
33. What did these people build?
34. Tell what claim they made.
35. In so saying what did they admit?
36. What measure did they fill up?
37. Give the title Jesus next applied to them.
38. From what could they not escape?

39. Who were to be sent to that people?
40. How would they be treated?
41. To what guilt would this associate them?
42. With which had that people had actual part?
43. What generation was to receive this blame?
44. What city now received the lament of Jesus?
45. Tell how the prophets had fared by her.
46. Whom did she stone?
47. Tell what Jesus often wished to do.
48. What prevented it?
49. Repeat his prediction of desertion.
50. When would they see Jesus again.

**Chapter 24**

1. From what place did Jesus depart?
2. To what did the disciples call his attention?
3. State the prediction he made.
4. Where did he seat himself?
5. What did the disciples ask him?
6. Was this one or two questions?
7. State two events involved in their question.
8. Who were likely to confuse the two?
9. Tell the warning he gave the disciples.
10. By what name would they attempt the deception?
11. How might the deception be avoided?
12. What rumors were to be heard?
13. State his encouraging words.
14. Tell how nations and kingdoms were to act.
15. What would nature do?
16. This would be the beginning of what?
17. What was to be the lot of these disciples?
18. For what sake was it to be done to them?
19. What mutual evil deed would be committed?
20. Tell who would arise to deceive.
21. What would be caused by abounding iniquity?
22. How long is saving endurance required?
23. State the spread of the gospel predicted.
24. Then what?
25. Who prophesied abomination of desolation?
26. Where was it to be seen?

27. On seeing this to where should they flee?
28. Should those on the housetop remain there?
29. How about those in the field?
30. Upon whom is woe predicted?
31. What difference would those conditions make?
32. Compare the tribulation of those days.
33. For whose sake will those days be shortened?
34. What do you understand by "those days"?
35. What sayings must then not be believed?
36. Who shall arise at that time?
37. Tell what they will show.
38. With what effect?
39. Why should this deception be avoided?
40. Compare His coming with the lightning.
41. This would make what saying false?
42. What does the carcass of verse 28 represent?
43. And what the eagles?
44. What planets are used figuratively?
45. Tell what is to happen to these figurative bodies.
46. After what is it to happen?
47. What is to appear then?
48. Tell what tribes of earth will do.
49. With what will Christ come?
50. Whom will he send?
51. For what purpose will they be sent?
52. What is here used as a parable?
53. In what way is it used?
54. What are "these things" in 34th verse?
55. Who were to witness them?
56. What is surer than heaven and earth?
57. State the secret known only by the Father.
58. Whose days are referred to?
59. State the condition of the people then.
60. How long did their indifference continue?
61. When will the like be repeated?
62. What will happen to workers in the field?
63. And to women grinding?
64. Why should they watch?
65. What worldly wisdom does he cite for a lesson?
66. They should therefore be what?

67. This will make them what kind of a servant?
68. With what honor will their lord reward them?
69. Describe the conduct of an evil servant.
70. On what account will he thus behave?
71. How will he be surprised?
72. What appointment will be made him?
73. State his condition then.

### Chapter 25

1. To what were ten virgins likened?
2. They went to meet whom?
3. What did all of them take?
4. What did only five take?
5. How was each group designated?
6. While waiting what did they all do?
7. What was heard at midnight?
8. Tell what they all did.
9. What difficulty did some of them have?
10. How did they try to meet it?
11. Tell what was said to them.
12. While going what happened?
13. On returning what did they cry?
14. State the answer.
15. What word states the lesson intended?
16. Why is this warning necessary?
17. What does the far away traveler represent?
18. Before leaving whom did he call?
19. What did he deliver to them?
20. How many distributions were made?
21. On what basis were they made?
22. State the various amounts.
23. What did the first two do about it?
24. When were they rewarded for it?
25. Which received the more reward?
26. What did the third servant do?
27. State what he received from his lord.
28. What was his excuse?
29. And how did his lord reason about it?
30. What did he call this servant?
31. What was done with his talent?

32. To whom will more be given?
33. In what will the Son of man come?
34. Who will be with him?
35. Where will he then sit?
36. Who will be gathered before him?
37. What will be done with the crowd?
38. This is likened to what?
39. How many classes recognized?
40. What are some of them to inherit?
41. Since when has it been prepared?
42. On what ground is their reward here based?
43. Was this done directly to Jesus?
44. Who represents him?
45. Those on the left must depart to where?
46. For whom had it been prepared?
47. How had they neglected Christ?
48. They shall go away into what?
49. But the other into what?
50. Which state will last the longer?

### Chapter 26

1. They are within two days of what observance?
2. What else is to take place then?
3. Who now formed an assembly?
4. At what place did they gather?
5. What was the subject of their consultation?
6. State the precaution they thought necessary.
7. In whose house was Jesus a guest?
8. Who came to him here?
9. On what ground did the disciples object?
10. What kind of work did Jesus say she had done?
11. Why should they not have been so concerned?
12. For what purpose was the ointment used?
13. Where was this good deed to be published?
14. Why was it to be told?
15. To whom did Iscariot now go?
16. What was his purpose?
17. State the price.
18. From then on what did Judas do?
19. What feast was on hand?

20. State the inquiry the disciples made.
21. What were the instructions?
22. At what time of the day was the feast?
23. While eating, what announcement did Jesus make?
24. How were they affected?
25. What did they ask?
26. How was the betrayer pointed out?
27. What had been written of the Son of man?
28. Tell what was pronounced upon the guilty.
29. What would have been better?
30. State the direct conversation of Jesus and Judas.
31. While eating what did Jesus take?
32. What ceremony was first done for it?
33. He then did what with it?
34. What did he declare of it?
35. Tell what was next used.
36. What did it stand for?
37. For what was the blood to be shed?
38. When was Jesus to drink again?
39. With what did they conclude the services?
40. To where did they go?
41. What further announcement did Jesus make?
42. How did he confirm his announcement?
43. But afterward what would take place?
44. What assurance did Peter make?
45. Who repeated it after him?
46. State the prediction Jesus made.
47. To what place did they now come?
48. Why did he leave the group?
49. Whom did he take with him apart?
50. What did he inform them about?
51. Why did he then separate from the three?
52. What instruction did he give them?
53. Leaving them what did he do?
54. State the subject of his prayer.
55. On what condition did he put his request?
56. Whose will must be first?
57. Returning, how did he find the disciples?
58. To which of them did he speak?
59. State his question.

60. And his admonition.
61. Lest what?
62. How do spirit and flesh differ?
63. What exercise did Jesus repeat?
64. And what did the disciples repeat?
65. How often did Jesus pray?
66. Returning what did he announce to them?
67. What directions did he then give?
68. Was he fleeing?
69. Who was at hand?
70. He was one of whom?
71. Who were with him?
72. From whom did they come?
73. What were they carrying?
74. Tell the sign agreed upon.
75. What precaution did Judas give them?
76. State who advanced.
77. Repeat his salutation.
78. With what did he accompany this?
79. By what title did Jesus greet him?
80. Repeat his question.
81. What happened next?
82. Tell what violence was then offered for Jesus.
83. Did he approve it?
84. Repeat his orders.
85. And his reasons for them.
86. Why did Jesus not need this defense?
87. But this would prevent what?
88. Repeat his question to the multitude.
89. With what fact did he shame them?
90. Why was all this done?
91. What did all the disciples then do?
92. To whom did they lead Jesus?
93. What office did he have?
94. Who were assembled with him?
95. What did Peter do?
96. Tell his motive.
97. What did the assembly seek?
98. Tell what they wished to accomplish.
99. What success did they have?

100. State the kind of men who came.
101. Who came at last?
102. State their falsehood.
103. To what did this falsehood refer?
104. What did the high priest do?
105. Tell of the attitude of Jesus.
106. What form of speech did the high priest use next?
107. Tell the declaration he demanded.
108. Repeat the answer of Jesus.
109. Nevertheless what?
110. At this what did the high priest do?
111. State his questions.
112. And their answer.
113. What indignities did they put on him then?
114. State the derisive question they asked.
115. What was now said to Peter?
116. How did he meet the statement?
117. Tell how often this occurred.
118. How was it emphasized the last time?
119. What happened about this time?
120. Relate Peter's conduct upon this.

### Chapter 27

1. When was the next movement against Jesus made?
2. Who were the actors?
3. Tell what they counceled to do.
4. What did they first do to Jesus?
5. To whom did they deliver him?
6. What office did this man have?
7. Who is the second "he" in third verse?
8. Who observed this fact of condemnation?
9. Of what precaution of his does this remind us?
10. What did he then bring to the priests?
11. Tell what he confessed.
12. What was their reply?
13. How did he dispose of the money?
14. He then did what?
15. What was the money spent for?
16. Why was it thus used?
17. This gave what name to the field?



18. What was fulfilled by this?
19. Before whom did Jesus stand?
20. Repeat the question of the governor.
21. And the answer.
22. On what was Jesus silent?
23. Who was caused to marvel by it?
24. Relate a custom of that time.
25. Who were to select the prisoner to be favored?
26. Tell whom Pilate proposed?
27. Give the record of Barabbas.
28. Who is meant by "they" in verse eighteen?
29. Did "they" have anything in the choice now?
30. Who came to Pilate as he sat in judgment?
31. State her request.
32. What was the cause of her concern?
33. Who influenced the multitude in their choice?
34. State his inquiry about Christ.
35. Give their answer.
36. What was Pilate's next question?
37. And their answer?
38. Tell of Pilate's next move.
39. What statement did he make?
40. Upon this what did all the people say?
41. Pilate then released whom?
42. What did he do to Jesus?
43. To what place did the soldiers take Jesus?
44. What gathering was made there?
45. What was done about the attire of Jesus?
46. Tell the significance of the scarlet robe.
47. How was he crowned?
48. In what manner did they insult him?
49. With what words did they mock him?
50. What other indignities did they put on him?
51. In what raiment did they lead him away?
52. What was Simon compelled to do?
53. To what place did they come?
54. What does the word mean?
55. Tell what they offered him to drink.
56. How much of it did he drink?
57. After crucifying him what did they divide?

58. With what method did they do this?
59. This fulfilled what?
60. Why did they then become seated?
61. State the accusation placed above him.
62. Who were crucified with Jesus?
63. How did the passers by revile him?
64. With what did they deride him?
65. What did they say about saving himself?
66. And about destroying the temple?
67. In whom had he trusted?
68. What challenge did they suggest about this?
69. What did the thieves do?
70. How long was it dark?
71. Repeat the cry.
72. Who predicted this?
73. What misunderstanding did this cry cause?
74. Tell what was given him to drink.
75. What did they then expect?
76. In what condition did Jesus die?
77. What happened in the temple?
78. Also to the earth and rocks?
79. What were opened?
80. Tell what the saints did.
81. When did they do this?
82. What impressed the centurion and others?
83. State their confession.
84. What women were there?
85. Tell what service they had done for Jesus.
86. Who came to Pilate that evening?
87. State his financial condition.
88. What religious standing did he have?
89. Tell what he desired.
90. Was it granted?
91. How did he prepare the body?
92. Where did he place it?
93. How had this been provided?
94. In what manner was it closed?
95. Who sat by the grave?
96. Who came to Pilate next day?
97. What was troubling them?

98. By what name did they refer to Jesus?
99. To what did Pilate refer them?
100. At this what was done?

### Chapter 28

1. What day has just ended?
2. It is dawning toward what?
3. What women are mentioned?
4. Who is the "other" Mary?
5. For what did they come?
6. What demonstration in nature occurred?
7. Who descended from heaven?
8. What did he do?
9. Where did he take his seat?
10. Describe his countenance.
11. And his raiment.
12. Whom did he cause to shake?
13. How did they become?
14. To whom did the angel speak?
15. He told them not to do what?
16. What did he know of them?
17. Why was Jesus not there?
18. According to whose saying was it?
19. What did he bid them come see?
20. To whom should they quickly go?
21. What news to tell them?
22. Where would Jesus be seen by them?
24. State their emotions.
25. They ran for what purpose?
26. Who met them on the way?
27. Repeat his salutation.
28. How did they hold him?
29. What did they do towards him?
30. Repeat his assuring expression.
31. What were they to go tell?
32. State whom they would see in Galilee.
33. Who became aroused at this time?
34. Where had they been on duty?
35. To what place did they come?
36. What news did they have?

37. To whom did they deliver it?
38. What assembly was called then?
39. Tell what they took together.
40. What did they give to the soldiers?
41. Why to them?
42. What would you call this money?
43. On whom were they to lay the blame?
44. At what time were they said to have acted?
45. What were the soldiers doing then?
46. Who might hear of this?
47. If so who would be in danger?
48. How was it to be avoided?
49. Did they accept the money?
50. Did they keep their unlawful contract?
51. What became common?
52. Among what people was it reported?
53. For how long was it reported?
54. Who went away into Galilee?
55. Why *eleven* of them?
56. By whose appointment was this?
57. Seeing him what did some do?
58. And what did others do?
59. Who came and spake to them?
60. What had been given to him?
61. Whom were they to go teach?
62. Into what name to baptize?
63. Teach them what?
64. Who would be with them?
65. For how long?

### TRUE - FALSE TEST

#### Review of Matthew

Be on guard for negative forms of statements requiring "Yes" for answer.

1. David was an ancestor of Abraham.
2. Rahab was an ancestor of Christ.
3. The star led the shepherds to Bethlehem.
4. Herod did not slay any but male children.
5. John Baptist taught everlasting fire punishment.

6. Jesus was baptized for remission of his sins.
7. Jesus was tempted by the Holy Spirit.
8. Christ denied Satan's claim to worldly glory.
9. Jesus made Capernaum his dwelling place.
10. Jesus taught it is blessed to mourn.
11. Our light consists in good works.
12. A man can commit adultery with his eye.
13. It is wrong to do alm in the sight of men.
14. Jesus taught that prayers should be brief.
15. It is right to lay up treasures.
16. We can serve only two masters.
17. A hypocrite has no right to judge.
18. We should use discretion in bestowing alms.
19. One dead man can bury another.
20. The devils recognized Christ.
21. One apostle was a tax receiver.
22. The apostles had power to raise the dead.
23. Man cannot destroy both soul and body.
24. The kingdom of heaven suffered from days of John.
25. The mouth is an outlet for the heart.
26. There is only one unpardonable sin.
27. The disciples explained the parable to the crowd.
28. The tares were sowed in the church.
29. Herod fell in love with his step-daughter.
30. Human doctrines will render our worship vain.
31. Pharisees and Sadducees both tempted Christ.
32. Christ made Peter the foundation of the church.
33. Five at the transfiguration had never died.
34. Little children are represented by angels.
35. Children will be great in the kingdm of heaven.
36. It is necessary that offenses come.
37. The one sheep was loved more than the ninety and nine.
38. Private offenses may become public ones.
39. Second marriage always constitutes adultery.
40. A man keeping all the commandments lacked something yet.
41. Possession of wealth made a certain man sorrowful.
42. The 11th hour folks had reason for idleness.
43. Christ came not to be ministered unto.
44. Christ deposed the Scribes and Pharisees.

45. Destruction of Jerusalem was confused with the end.
46. The 5 foolish virgins failed to trim their lamps.
47. Jesus pointed out his betrayer.
48. Judas admitted his guilt.
49. Pilate washed away his guilt with water.
50. Jesus delivered the Great Commission to the 12.

## Questions on Mark

### Chapter 1

1. What beginning is about to be recorded?
2. Who is its author?
3. Tell whose son he is declared to be.
4. Whose writings are quoted?
5. Who is "thy" of 2d verse?
6. Tell what was to be sent before his face.
7. What was his work?
8. Describe his voice.
9. Tell what he was crying.
10. State the name of this person.
11. Where did he work?
12. What did he do?
13. Tell what he preached.
14. What was it for?
15. From where did he get his hearers?
16. What did they confess?
17. Describe John's clothing.
18. Also his food.
19. Who was coming after him?
20. How did he compare him?
21. With what did John baptize?
22. How did this differ from the next baptizer?
23. Who came from Nazareth?
24. In what section of the country was this?
25. For what did he come?
26. Why did he come "up out of the water"?
27. What was opened at this time?
28. And what could be seen?
29. Also what was heard?
30. Where did the voice come from?
31. To what place did Jesus now go?
32. What caused him to go there?
33. How long was he there?
34. What was he experiencing?
35. State what were his companions.

36. Who ministered to him?
37. What happened to John?
38. After that where did Jesus go?
39. Tell what he was doing.
40. What was he saying?
41. State what he bade the people do.
42. How could they repent before they believed?
43. Where did he walk?
44. Whom did he see there?
45. State their occupation.
46. What did he bid them do?
47. They were to be made what?
48. Tell whether they obeyed.
49. When was a like call made?
50. In doing so what did the brothers leave behind?
51. Into what city did they go?
52. What building did they enter?
53. On what day was it?
54. What did Jesus do in this building?
55. How were the people affected?
56. What was noted about his teaching?
57. Who was in there at this time?
58. Which spoke first, Jesus or the spirit?
59. What did he say he knew?
60. Was he telling the truth?
61. What did Jesus do about it?
62. Did the spirit obey?
63. How did he demonstrate his protest?
64. State the effect of this work on the people.
65. How far did this effect spread?
66. Into what house did Jesus next enter?
67. What did he see there?
68. How soon was it remedied?
69. Who were brought in the evening?
70. Were they disappointed?
71. What knowledge did the devils have?
72. Were they permitted to confess it?
73. Why did Jesus rise early next morning?
74. Who followed him?
75. What was their report?



76. At this what did he propose?
77. For what reason?
78. Where did he operate?
79. What unfortunate man came to him?
80. With what result?
81. Tell what was then done with him.
82. State the charge given to him.
83. Why go to the priest?
84. Did the man obey?
85. This caused Jesus to do what?


### Chapter 2

1. To what city did Jesus again go?
2. Who were attracted to the house?
3. What did Jesus do for them?
4. Tell whom they brought to him.
5. How did they get to him?
6. What did this indicate to Jesus?
7. To which of the five did he speak?
8. Repeat his words.
9. Who were sitting in the crowd?
10. State their reasoning.
11. Was it done orally?
12. Who perceived it?
13. State his question to the scribes.
14. Which of these works would be the harder?
15. Which would be visible?
16. State which would prove the other.
17. What then was done?
18. How were the people impressed?
19. Where did Jesus next go?
20. Was he left alone?
21. What did he do for the people?
22. On the way whom did he see?
23. State this man's occupation.
24. What did Jesus have him do?
25. With whom did Jesus and his disciples eat?
26. Tell who criticized this.
27. What subject did Jesus use in reply?
28. Tell what sick people need.

29. For what did Jesus come?
30. Who had disciples beside Jesus?
31. State one of their customs.
32. What did they ask Jesus?
33. In the answer, who is the bridegroom?
34. What is predicted of this bridegroom?
35. What will be appropriate then?
36. How is appropriateness taught also by a garment?
37. What other article is used for the lesson?
38. Tell why not put new wine into old bottles.
39. Through what field did he pass?
40. On what day?
41. What did the disciples do?
42. Was this lawful?
43. Who objected?
44. Did they accuse them of stealing?
45. What did they claim was unlawful?
46. To whom did Jesus refer?
47. Who was Abiathar?
48. Why was David's act not sinful?
49. What about the sabbath and man?
50. Also the Son of man and the sabbath?

### Chapter 3

1. Into what did Jesus enter?
2. To whom did this building belong?
3. Who was in there at this time?
4. Why did they watch him?
5. State their motive.
6. Did this hinder Jesus?
7. What did he say to the man?
8. Tell the question he asked at the same time.
9. Repeat their answer.
10. With what did Jesus look upon them now?
11. For what was he grieved?
12. State his next action.
13. Who were offended by this?
14. With whom did they take counsel?
15. Tell what they wished to accomplish.
16. How did Jesus avoid it this time?

17. What people followed him?
18. Were they many or few? 
19. Why did people of Tyre and Sidon come?
20. Why did Jesus call for a small ship?
21. Tell what caused the press of the people.
22. What did they desire to do to Jesus?
23. Tell what unclean spirits did when they saw Jesus.
24. What did they say?
25. State the charge Jesus gave them.
26. Where did Jesus go now?
27. Tell what he called.
28. Whom did he ordain?
29. State the first purpose of this.
30. What did he intend doing with them then?
31. State the power they were to have.
32. What was the other name of Peter?
33. Who were the Zebedee children?
34. What distinguished Judas Iscariot?
35. Tell what interfered with their eating.
36. Why did his friends lay hold of Jesus?
37. State the accusation the scribes made.
38. Who is Beelzebub?
39. Would he cast himself out?
40. What theory would require this?
41. State like argument drawn from a kingdom.
42. And from a house divided?
43. How can a strong man's house be entered?
44. Whom does this strong man represent?
45. State the only sin never to be forgiven.
46. Of what is the guilty one in danger?
47. Why did Jesus say all this?
48. Who desired to speak to Jesus?
49. What was hindering them?
50. Relate teaching of Jesus about relatives.

#### Chapter 4

1. Where is Jesus now teaching?
2. Describe position of speaker and audience.
3. With what method did he teach?
4. Who was used for the first lesson?

5. Did the seed all fall on similar ground?
6. Which did the fowls get?
7. Why did some spring up immediately?
8. How did the sun affect it?
9. Why did it wither?
10. State the effect the thorns had.
11. What variation of products on good ground?
12. State the command about ears.
13. When alone what was asked Jesus?
14. Why was such question necessary?
15. Who are "them that are without" in 11th verse?
16. Though seeing, what did they fail to do?
17. And what was lacking in their hearing?
18. All of this was done lest what?
19. Was this parable any harder than others?
20. Whom do the fowls represent?
21. What does affliction or persecution do?
22. State what caused this persecution.
23. What constituted the thorns?
24. What characteristic of riches does the harm?
25. Tell what is needed besides *hearing* the word.
26. State the wrong use of a candle.
27. And the right use.
28. What is the candle in this lesson?
29. How many things hidden will be manifested?
30. What is the outcome of all secrets?
31. Who are required to hear?
32. State the warning given the hearers.
33. How will measuring be done?
34. To whom will more be given?
35. Who will take something from nothing?
36. To what is the kingdom again likened?
37. Before harvest what must the seed do?
38. Is man's understanding needed for this growth?
39. Why can't it grow without it?
40. Who is the harvester?
41. What kind of grain will he gather?
42. How is mustard seed used in teaching?
43. What is peculiar to this seed?

44. And to the matured plant?
45. What "fowls" will rest in its shadow?
46. How strong did Jesus make his teaching?
47. When did he explain to his disciples?
48. Explain "other side" in 35th verse.
49. Dismissing the multitude what did they do?
50. What were accompanying them?
51. Tell what arose on the sea.
52. State the condition of the boat.
53. How was Jesus passing the time?
54. State their proceedings with him.
55. What did he do?
56. Of what did he accuse them?
57. Describe their frame of mind.

### Chapter 5

1. What sea is meant in first verse?
2. Into what country did they come?
3. Who greeted Jesus upon his landing?
4. Where did he dwell?
5. State his leading characteristics.
7. State how he passed his time.
8. How did he greet Jesus?
9. State his recognition of Jesus.
10. For what did he pray?
11. What prompted this request?
12. Give meaning of his name.
13. State next request of the spirit.
14. How was it fulfilled?
15. With what result?
16. How many were there?
17. State the effect on the swineherds.
18. Who came out to see?
19. What did they behold?
20. Tell what they begged Jesus to do.
21. Who desired to be with Jesus?
22. Instead what was he told to do?
23. Upon this what did he do?
24. How were people affected?
25. To what place did Jesus again pass?

26. What is said about a gathering?
27. How think this could be him?
28. State his trouble.
29. How did he express his faith?
30. On the way who came in contact with him?
31. How long had she been afflicted?
32. In what way did she contact him? •
33. State the result.
34. What did Jesus perceive?
35. State what he did.
36. How did the disciples view this question?
37. What intimidated the woman?
38. State her conduct.
39. What had made her whole?
40. Tell what he bade her do.
41. What news was now brought from Jairus' home?
42. Tell what suggestion was made.
43. On what idea would such suggestion rest?
44. State the reassuring words of Jesus.
45. Who alone were suffered to follow Jesus?
46. Upon arrival what did Jesus find?
47. Repeat his statement to them.
48. What error caused their reaction to this?
49. State what Jesus did.
50. Who were permitted to witness the work?
51. How did the damsel respond?
52. What charge did Jesus give them?
53. Repeat the command he gave them.

### Chapter 6

1. What country is meant in first verse?
2. Who followed Jesus?
3. Where did he teach?
4. On what day?
5. Why were the people astonished?
6. State the occupation of Jesus.
7. How many brothers did he have?
8. Were there any girls in the family?
9. Where is a prophet honored?
10. What did this hinder him from doing?

11. Why did he marvel?
12. What did he go teaching?
13. Whom did he call unto him?
14. How did he send them out?
15. State the power he gave them.
16. To what were provisions restricted?
17. Was there to be house to house canvas?
18. When was dust to be used in protest?
19. Compare the chances with Sodom and Gomorrhah.
20. What did they preach?
21. Tell of the works they performed.
22. Who heard of Jesus?
23. Of whom was he king?
24. What person did he think of?
25. Whom did others say he was?
26. What had Herod done to John?
27. How think this could be him?
28. What had he first done to John?
29. For whose sake had he done this?
30. What had John to do with her?
31. Why did she not have him killed?
32. Why did Herod fear?
33. What celebration came to pass?
34. Tell who were present.
35. What girl helped in the celebration?
36. How did she inflame Herod?
37. Tell what reward he offered her.
38. What was to be the limit?
39. State her request.
40. Was this her personal choice?
41. State the motive of her mother.
42. Why did not the king refuse her?
43. What was done immediately?
44. Tell what the disciples did.
45. State the report they made to Jesus.
46. Where did he take them?
47. State the purpose for this seclusion.
48. Did it succeed?
49. What moved the compassion of Jesus?

50. How did he first favor them?
51. What did he then do for them?
52. State the supplies they had.
53. And the number of the people.
54. What indicates they had sufficient?
55. Unto what city did Jesus propose their going?
56. Who were to precede?
57. Dismissing the people what did Jesus do?
58. What happened to the disciples?
59. Tell what startled them.
60. At what time of the night?
61. What did they think of Jesus?
62. Repeat his words of cheer?
63. What next astonished them?
64. Describe the greeting on landing.
65. Tell what he did for the people.

### Chapter 7

1. What classes came to Jesus?
2. Why did they find fault?
3. Tell the rule of the Pharisees.
4. From whom did they get this idea?
5. State the question they asked.
6. In answering whom did Jesus quote?
7. What did he call these people?
8. How did they honor Jesus?
9. What made their worship vain?
10. They laid aside what?
11. This was to hold what?
12. What did Moses say?
13. What did this people reject?
14. Tell the penalty Moses taught.
15. But what did these folks teach?
16. How did this affect the word of God?
17. To whom did he then explain the subject?
18. Which direction does filthiness travel?
19. Whom should we let hear?
20. What inquiry was made in the house?
21. Why does food not defile the man?
22. From where does defilement come?



23. What are some of these defilements?
24. To what section did Jesus now go?
25. What did he enter?
26. What wish of his was disregarded?
27. Who came to his feet?
28. State her difficulty.
29. What was her nationality?
30. State her request.
31. Tell his first reply to her.
32. And her reasoning in return.
33. What was his reply?
34. How did she find affairs at home?
35. To what place did Jesus next go?
36. Near what city was it?
37. Who was brought unto him?
38. State her request.
39. Where did he take the unfortunate person?
40. State the visible means he used.
41. To what place did he look?
42. State the expression that escaped him.
43. What did he say?
44. Tell what happened to the man's ears.
45. And to his tongue.
46. What indicated the man's recovery?
47. How long did it take?
48. What did Jesus charge them?
49. Tell what they did about it.
50. What remarks were made by the people?

### Chapter 8

1. What was the condition of the multitude?
2. For how long had they been fasting?
3. How did Jesus feel towards them?
4. Were they nearby neighbors?
5. What might happen if sent away?
6. State the difficulty as the disciples saw it.
7. What supplies did they have?
8. Tell what orderly arrangement Jesus required.
9. Before serving what did he do?
10. Did he serve them personally?

11. What amount was left?
12. How many were fed?
13. To what place did he next go?
14. By what route did he travel?
15. Who began questioning him?
16. What did they seek?
17. How did this affect Jesus?
18. What was his remark?
19. Tell what he did then.
20. What had been forgotten?
21. Did Jesus rebuke them for it?
22. What did he charge them about?
23. How did they reason on the matter?
24. Was their reasoning aloud?
25. How did Jesus describe their heart?
26. Also their eyes and ears?
27. What would he have them remember?
28. Could they recall these events?
29. What should this have done for their minds?
30. To what place did he now come?
31. Who was brought unto him?
32. To where did Jesus lead the man?
33. What was first done for him?
34. And next?
35. Was each of these effects instant?
36. With what instruction did he send the man away?
37. Into what region did Jesus and his disciples go?
38. Why add Philippi to the other name?
39. What did he ask them?
40. State the answer.
41. What was his next question?
42. Who answered it?
43. Repeat his answer.
44. What did he charge them?
45. Tell what he began to teach them.
46. Was it done secretly?
47. What did Peter do?
48. How did Jesus name him?
49. Of what did he accuse him?
50. Whom did he call unto him?

51. Why should one deny himself?
52. What must he take up?
53. What is lost if saved?
54. For what sake is all this?
55. What gain is unprofitable?
56. Answer the question in 37th verse.
57. Of whom will Jesus be ashamed?

### Chapter 9

1. What was soon to come?
2. Who were assured they would see it?
3. In six days where did Jesus go?
4. Whom did he take with him?
5. What happened to him?
6. Describe his raiment.
7. Who appeared to them?
8. Where had Elias been?
9. What had happened to Moses?
10. Were these men conscious?
11. State the proposition of Peter.
12. Why did he say this?
13. What came over them?
14. Tell what was said.
15. How did this differ from that at his baptism?
16. What sudden change took place?
17. How secret were they charged to keep?
18. For how long were they to keep it?
19. What subject puzzled the disciples?
20. Tell what they asked Jesus.
21. Who was this Elias?
22. What was he to do?
23. They thought this would prevent what?
24. What were multitudes doing with the disciples?
25. How were they diverted from them?
26. What did Jesus ask them?
27. State the cause of the commotion.
28. In what had the disciples failed?
29. What did Jesus call that generation?
30. What did he then order?
31. How did the demon perform now?

32. What did Jesus do about it?
33. How long had the son been afflicted?
34. Which was required to believe, father or son?
35. After the miracle what was condition of the son?
36. State the private question of the disciples.
37. And the answer.
38. Where did they next journey?
39. What was Jesus' desire now?
40. Whom did he wish to teach?
41. On what subject did he inform them?
42. How did it affect them?
43. State what city they entered.
44. What had happened on the way?
45. Was it done openly?
46. State their behaviour at his question.
47. What did Jesus use for illustration?
48. What desire makes one the last?
49. Receiving Christ includes whom?
50. What did John report having seen?
51. Why had they forbidden him?
52. Tell what Jesus commands them.
53. In what name were these miracles done?
54. How would this name have to be treated?
55. Can one be "neither for nor against" Christ?
56. Will trivial gifts be rewarded?
57. What will bring a penalty worse than drowning?
58. What should be done with an offending hand?
59. Tell what is worse than a maimed life.
60. What kind of fire is it to be?
61. Tell what will not die.
62. To what other members is this lesson applied?
63. What mineral perpetuates its surroundings?
64. What other element is compared to this?
65. Who will have this applied to them?
66. Tell when this will be.
67. When is salt not good?
68. What may it preserve in us now?

**Chapter 10**

1. To what region did Jesus go?
2. What did he do for the people?
3. Tell what the Pharisees asked him.
4. What was the purpose of their question?
5. To what did he direct a question?
6. Did they answer it correctly?
7. State Jesus' explanation of this law.
8. How was it from the beginning?
9. For this cause what should a man do?
10. This results in what union?
11. Who is able to put this asunder?
12. Tell who repeated the same question.
13. What makes one guilty of adultery?
14. Who were brought to Jesus?
15. Tell what the disciples did.
16. What did Jesus tell them to suffer?
17. Are the children in the kingdom?
18. What do they have to do with it?
19. Tell what he did for the children.
20. Repeat the question a certain one asked him.
21. By what title did he address him?
22. How did Jesus reason on this title?
23. Give his answer to the question.
24. State reply the man made to this.
25. And the further reply of Jesus.
26. What grieved this man?
27. On what subject did Jesus now speak?
28. Why were the disciples astonished?
29. State the explanation Jesus then made.
30. To what did he refer for illustration?
31. What kind of place is often called needle's eye?
32. Can man get camels through that place?
33. Was this case of Jesus possible with men?
34. What sacrifice did Peter profess?
35. Tell the reward Jesus promised.
36. What were to go *with* the reward?
37. Where were these things to be received?
38. What was to come in the end?
39. For what sake must these sacrifices be made?

40. What reversal did Jesus predict?
41. To what place did they next go?
42. What astonished the disciples?
43. Of what did Jesus tell the twelve?
44. Tell what was to occur the third day.
45. What brothers came with a special request?
46. Where did they wish to be placed?
47. On what error was this request based?
48. For what did they claim to be able?
49. To what did that refer?
50. To whom would their request be given?
51. Who were displeased at this time?
52. State the cause.
53. What was the practice of Gentile rulers?
54. Tell the contrast Jesus required.
55. To what example did he refer?
56. What ransom was to be given?
57. Through what city did they go?
58. Who was sitting by the way?
59. For what did he cry to Jesus?
60. What did he call Jesus?
61. Was he correct?
62. How did the matter end?
63. What had made the man whole?
64. How had he manifested it?
65. What length of time was required?

### Chapter 11

1. To what village did they come?
2. This was near what city?
3. And near what noted mount?
4. To where did he send two of his disciples?
5. On what errand were they sent?
6. Would he be saddled?
7. What explanation were they to give the owner?
8. Did all things happen as expected?
9. What was put on the colt when they returned?
10. On what did Jesus sit?
11. In what way was Jesus shown respect on the way?
12. What expressions of acclaim were shouted?

13. What kingdom did they acknowledge?
14. Into what building did Jesus enter?
15. What caused him to depart from here?
16. To what place did he go?
17. Returning next morning what was seen?
18. What was on it?
19. What should have been on it?
20. Was it the season for this fruit?
21. How should it have been expected in this case?
22. What did Jesus do to the tree?
23. On arrival at Jerusalem where did Jesus go?
24. State the conditions he found there.
25. What occasioned this condition?
26. Tell what Jesus did.
27. What did he quote?
28. Of what did he accuse them?
29. Who were aroused by this deed of his?
30. Why did they fear Jesus?
31. Where was the night passed?
32. Passing by next day what was noticed?
33. Who called attention to it?
34. This called forth speech on what subject?
35. How much could be accomplished by it?
36. But what might prevent it?
37. Tell what must be included in their prayer.
38. What will this obtain from the Father?
39. To whom will God refuse forgiveness?
40. Again where did he appear?
41. Who came to him?
42. State their question.
43. To what did they refer?
44. Was it answered directly?
45. To what ordinance did he refer?
46. Why not say "from heaven"?
47. Then why not "of men"?
48. In what regard did the people hold John?
49. How did they reply to Jesus?
50. This brought what statement from him?

**Chapter 12**

1. By what method did he begin to speak?
2. State the first subject.
3. What did the owner prepare for it?
4. To whom did he let it out?
5. Where did he then go?
6. Whom did he send?
7. At what time?
8. Tell how he was treated?
9. Whom did he send next?
10. With what result?
11. Was this attempt repeated?
12. What change did the owner decide upon?
13. Was this more successful?
14. State the question Jesus asked them.
15. Did they answer it correctly?
16. Who is the owner of this vineyard?
17. And who were the servants sent?
18. Also the son?
19. Who are the husbandmen?
20. What scripture does Jesus cite?
21. Whose doing is all this?
22. Why did they not lay hold on Jesus?
23. And why did they wish to?
24. Whom did they send to capture him?
25. With what flattery did they approach him?
26. Tell what they then asked him?
27. Who was Caesar?
28. What did Jesus perceive in their answer?
29. Of what did he accuse them?
30. What was brought to him?
31. What ownership did they acknowledge?
32. Give the statement of Jesus.
33. What is meant by the "things that are God's"?
34. How were they affected by his remark?
35. What do the Sadducees deny?
36. To what writing did they refer?
37. Did they correctly quote him?
38. What question did they ask?



39. Of what did Jesus accuse them?
40. State the reason for their error.
41. How will we be like angels?
42. Of whom is God the God?
43. Where was this said?
44. Is Abraham alive?
45. What part of man dies?
46. Who next came with a question?
47. Why are the scribes so called?
48. State his question.
49. Give the one Jesus first named.
50. And the second.
51. How many were on the stones?
52. How many do above two include?
53. What did the scribe reply to Jesus?
54. State the comment of Jesus on this reply.
55. How did all this affect the questioners?
56. What question did he ask them?
57. What is *your* answer to this?
58. Who are said to have heard him gladly?
59. Of whom did he bid them beware?
60. What do they affect to wear?
61. How do they desire to be noticed?
62. Whom do they oppress?
63. By what did they try to hide their guilt?
64. What will they receive?
65. To what was Jesus' attention called?
66. What did the rich contribute literally?
67. What did the widow cast in literally?
68. State the conclusion of Jesus.
69. On what basis was this conclusion?
70. Does such basis still exist?

### Chapter 13

1. To what did they call the attention of Jesus?
2. What did Jesus predict?
3. Where did he seat himself?
4. Which of the disciples spoke to him?
5. State what they asked him.
6. What warning did he give him?

7. How would many come?
8. Saying what?
9. What success would they have?
10. Of what would they hear?
11. What should this not do to them?
12. What must precede the end?
13. How will nations behave?
14. How will the earth act?
15. What conditions as to provisions?
16. Of what are these the beginnings?
17. Where will the disciples be delivered up?
18. How will they be treated?
19. Before whom will they be brought?
20. On whose behalf will it be?
21. Against whom will this act as testimony?
22. What about the Gospel?
23. Why need the disciples not prepare a speech?
24. By whom will brothers be betrayed?
25. What will children do?
26. For what reason will the disciples be hated?
27. Who will be saved?
28. What does he cite from Daniel?
29. Seeing this where should they flee?
30. Should he on the housetop remain there?
31. Must he stay out of his house?
32. How hurried should the field worker be?
33. What is predicted against young mothers?
34. What else would hinder the flight?
35. Tell what will be in those days.
36. How will it compare?
37. Why will God shorten those days?
38. What should not be believed in those days?
39. Who shall arise?
40. They will show what?
41. With what effect?
42. Why will disciples be inexcusable if deceived?
43. After that tribulation what will happen?
44. Of what power are these planets a figure?
45. State the next important event.
46. What will he send?

47. Tell what they will do.
48. How is the fig tree used as a parable?
49. What will that generation see?
50. What will fall before the Word will fail?
51. Tell what secret God alone knew.
52. For this reason what should they do?
53. To whom is the Son of man likened?
54. What command was given to the porter?
55. Tell whom the porter represents.
56. Why should he watch?
57. If he should come unexpectedly then what?

### Chapter 14

1. How long till the passover?
2. The priests and scribes wish to do what?
3. Why not on the feast day?
4. Where do we find Jesus now?
5. State the act of the woman.
6. What accusation did some make of this?
7. For whom did they profess to be concerned?
8. How did Jesus consider the work of the woman?
9. For what occasion did she perform it?
10. Whom will they always have with them?
11. Where will this deed be reported?
12. With whom did Judas Iscariot confer?
13. On what subject?
14. Tell the consideration he was to receive.
15. What inquiry did the disciples make?
16. On what day was this?
17. For whom did such date apply this year?
18. Tell where the disciples were to go.
19. There they would meet whom?
20. What inquiry was to be made?
21. Tell what should be shown them.
22. What were the disciples to prepare?
23. At what time of day did they sit down?
24. While eating what did Jesus announce?
25. How were they affected?
26. State their question.
27. And the answer.

28. What was written of the Son of man?
29. On whom is the woe pronounced?
30. What would have been good for him?
31. While eating the passover what else did Jesus take?
32. Tell what it was to stand for.
33. What next did he take?
34. And what does it stand for?
35. For whom was it shed?
36. When was he to drink of this again?
37. How did they close the service?
38. To what place did they then go?
39. What further announcement did Jesus make?
40. Tell what he quoted.
41. When was he to go into Galilee?
42. Who disputed his word?
43. To this what did Jesus reply?
44. What strong statement did Peter then make?
45. Who joined him in this declaration?
46. To what place did they next come?
47. What did Jesus bid them do?
48. Tell what he wished to do.
49. Which of them did he take with him?
50. State his condition at this time.
51. What did he bid the three do?
52. He then went where?
53. Tell what he prayed for.
54. On what condition did he make this prayer?
55. Returning, what were the three doing?
56. To which one did Jesus speak?
57. Why should they watch and pray?
58. State the difference between flesh and spirit.
59. How many times did these things happen?
60. This brought them up to what hour?
61. Who was at hand?
62. Who came with Judas?
63. What did they have?
64. From whom was all this sent?
65. What was the sign for the betrayal?
66. Give Judas' precautionary statement.

67. With what words did Judas greet Jesus?
68. Tell what happened then.
69. What was done with the sword?
70. Did Jesus approve of this?
71. What did he ask them?
72. All this was to fulfill what?
73. Then what did they all do?
74. Was this desertion restricted to the disciples?
75. How did the young man show his fright?
76. To whom did they lead Jesus?
77. What assembly did he have with him?
78. How did Peter follow Jesus here?
79. For what witnesses did the council seek?
80. What was their success?
81. Tell what was wrong with their witnesses.
82. What did they try to offer as testimony?
83. What brought forth question from the high priest?
84. To this what did Jesus answer?
85. State the next question of the high priest.
86. And the answer.
87. What did Jesus also predict?
88. At this what did the high priest do?
89. What did he say?
90. Tell their reply.
91. What indignities did some heap upon him?
92. Tell what the servants did.
93. Who came to Peter about this time?
94. What claim did she make to him?
95. How did he reply?
96. What happened among the fowles then?
97. How many times did such conversation take place?
98. In what way did he emphasize last time?
99. Again what was heard?
100. What did Peter then do?

### Chapter 15

1. Who held a council in the morning?
2. They then did what to Jesus?
3. Who was Pilate?
4. Repeat his question to Jesus.

5. State the answer of Jesus.
6. To what did Jesus not make answer?
7. What caused Pilate to marvel?
8. What was usually done at that feast?
9. Tell who were to make the deciding choice?
10. What prisoner was proposed?
11. For what was he being imprisoned?
12. What clamor was made?
13. Whom did Pilate prefer?
14. State his question to them?
15. And their answer.
16. At this what did he ask them?
17. State the answer.
18. What inquiry did Pilate then make?
19. Was it answered?
20. On what motive was Jesus delivered?
21. Who influenced the people in their choice?
22. Why did Pilate release Barabbas?
23. Where did the soldiers lead Jesus?
24. How did they clothe him?
25. How did they crown him?
26. What suggested all this?
27. Tell what indignities they put upon him.
28. Where did they lead him?
29. Before this what change was made in his clothing?
30. What was Simon compelled to do?
31. To what place was Jesus brought?
32. What does this word mean?
33. Tell what they offered him to drink.
34. State what he did about it.
35. What was then done with Jesus?
36. What was done with his raiment?
37. State the time of day this occurred.
38. What was the superscription written?
39. Tell who were crucified with Jesus.
40. What did this fulfill?
41. Tell how the passers-by behaved.
42. What did they say?
43. And what did the chief priests say?
44. What persons reviled him?

45. Tell what happened at noon.
46. How long did it continue?
47. What scripture did Jesus quote?
48. How did this sound to the bystanders?
49. With what did they serve him?
50. What then happened to Jesus?
51. At what hour was it?
52. What occurred in the temple?
53. Tell impression made on the centurion.
54. What women were witnesses to this?
55. Tell what they had done for Jesus.
56. Who came in the evening?
57. What was his occupation?
58. Tell what he was interested in.
59. To whom did he go?
60. State his request.
61. What surprised Pilate?
62. How did he confirm Joseph's report?
63. What did Joseph put round the body?
64. Where was it then placed?
65. How was it made secure?
66. Who witnessed the burial?

### Chapter 16

1. What day has just passed?
2. Who came to the grave?
3. Identify the second Mary.
4. Tell what they brought.
5. What did they intend doing with it?
6. At what time did they arrive at the grave?
7. Was it day light?
8. What day of the week was it?
9. On what did they converse?
10. With whom did they have this conversation?
11. Why were they uncertain about this?
12. Into what did they enter?
13. Whom did they see?
14. What had happened to the stone?
15. Where was the young man sitting?
16. Did he understand their anxiety?

17. Did he know whom they were seeking?
18. From what state or condition did Jesus come?
19. What had been done to him?
20. And what had been done after his burial?
21. Was his living body in their presence?
22. To what place did he call their attention?
23. Had more than one taken part in the burial?
24. What movement did he bid them make?
25. To whom were they to tell the story?
26. Why mention Peter separately?
27. What information were they to give?
28. Tell what Peter was to see in Galilee.
29. Had they ever been told this before?
30. In what manner did they act?
31. From what did they flee?
32. How were they feeling?
33. With whom did they hold conversation?
34. Why was this?
35. On what day did Jesus rise?
36. At what time of day?
37. To whom did he first appear?
38. What work had been done for her?
39. Did this pertain to her personal character?
40. Tell what she did now.
41. What were these people doing?
42. Tell how they received the report?
43. Afterward how did Jesus appear?
44. What did these two then do?
45. Tell how their report was received.
46. To whom did Jesus appear next?
47. For what did he upbraid them?
48. Where did he bid them go?
49. They must preach what?
50. Who should be saved?
51. And who condemned?
52. What would follow on belief of the gospel?
53. What O. T. prophet predicted this?
54. After the charge where did Jesus go?
55. What did the disciples then do?
56. How did the Lord confirm their work?
57. Through what means was this confirming done?



**TRUE - FALSE TEST**

1. John baptized for the remission of sins.
2. Jesus came to call the righteous.
3. Jesus sometimes became indignant.
4. It was necessary for the 12 to be with Christ.
5. Jesus did not speak without a parable.
6. One man might have a thousand devils.
7. The devils were drowned in the sea.
8. Jesus was a carpenter.
9. John accused Herod of breaking the law.
10. Hand washing was a tradition of man when a formality.
11. Religious gifts excused one from other duties.
12. There were 12 baskets of scraps from the 4000.
13. Some confused Christ with John the Baptist.
14. The kingdom came in the days of the apostles.
15. Peter once did not know what he was talking about.
16. Prayer and fasting affected some devils.
17. Some not following Jesus could cast out devils.
18. A rich man will hardly be saved.
19. Jesus rode a colt into Jerusalem.
20. A tree was cursed for bearing leaves.
21. Jesus commanded to pay taxes.
22. God is not the God of the dead.
23. A woman was blessed for doing what she could.
24. Jesus prayed to escape the cross.
25. The eleven became unbelievers.

## Questions on Luke

### Chapter 1

1. To what writers does Luke refer?
2. How had these writings been received?
3. Is Luke included in "they" of 2d verse?
4. How had "they" been qualified as writers?
5. What seemed good to Luke?
6. State his qualification.
7. To whom is this writing addressed?
8. For what purpose was the document furnished him?
9. In what days does he begin his narrative?
10. Who was Zacharias?
11. Explain "course of Abia" verse five.
12. State his wife's name.
13. Of what tribe was she?
14. State the tribe of Zacharias.
15. What is said of their lives?
16. Tell what restricted the size of their family.
17. What was the work of the priest?
18. At what place was this?
19. What were the people doing at the same time?
20. Who appeared to Zacharias at this time?
21. How was he affected?
22. For what had he prayed?
23. State the promise made to him here.
24. What specification was given him?
25. Tell what this birth would cause.
26. In whose sight will he be great?
27. State his personal habits.
28. With what will he be filled?
29. What will he do for many children of Israel?
30. Who is "him" in 17th verse?
31. For what purpose will he go forth?
32. What preparation was he to make?
33. Who was telling all this to Zacharias?
34. Why did he express doubt to the angel?
35. Tell the sign to be put on him,

36. How long was it to continue?
37. Why did the people marvel?
38. When did he return home?
39. Why did his wife hide herself?
40. How did she comment on her condition?
41. To whom was Gabriel sent again?
42. Where did she live?
43. What was she to Joseph?
44. Of what lineage was she?
45. How was Mary to stand among women?
46. Of whom was she to be favored?
47. How did this greeting affect her?
48. With what fact did he calm her?
49. State the promise he made her.
50. And state the instruction about the name.
51. How will he be called?
52. What will be given him?
53. Tell of his authority.
54. Why did this all seem impossible to Mary?
55. How was this difficulty to be met?
56. Why was the child to be called the Son of God?
57. What other information was given Mary?
58. How great is God's power?
59. Describe Mary's spirit of resignation.
60. To what country did she then go?
61. Into whose house did she then enter?
62. What caused the quickening within Elizabeth?
63. Tell what filled her at this time.
64. On what subject did this cause her to speak?
65. Why did she seem to feel honored?
66. What assuring word did she give Mary?
67. Who spoke next?
68. What was being magnified?
69. In what did she find rejoicing?
70. What social position did she remember?
71. Tell the future honor she expected.
72. Where does she place the credit?
73. Who shall receive his mercy?
74. What had he done to the proud?
75. And to the humble?

76. What reversal hath God done to the rich and hungry?
77. Whom of the fathers had he remembered?
78. State the length of Mary's visit here.
79. At this time what took place?
80. Who were led to rejoice?
81. What rite was observed the 8th day?
82. Tell what they called him and why.
83. Who objected?
84. What was their reasoning about it?
85. Who settled the dispute?
86. Why did he call for writing material?
87. At what did they marvel?
88. What happened to Zacharias now?
89. How did he show appreciation?
90. State the general effect of this circumstance.
91. What hand was said to be with the child?
92. Who became inspired at this time?
93. What had God done for his people?
94. Of what house was this child?
95. Who had spoken of all this?
96. State the object of it.
97. What was to be remembered?
98. The child was to be called what?
99. Where was he to go?
100. To give what to the people?
101. What was to be remitted?
102. This was through what?
103. What had visited the earth?
104. State who were to have light.
105. How did the child progress?
106. Where did he dwell?
107. For how long was it to be?

### Chapter 2

1. Who was Caesar Augustus?
2. What decree did he send out?
3. At what period was this?
4. To what city would each one go?
5. From what place did Joseph come?
6. Who came with him?

7. To what place did he come?
8. Why to this place?
9. What made this place the "city of David"?
10. While here what occurred?
11. How was it clothed?
12. And where did she lay it?
13. What reason is given for this?
14. Was Jesus born in a manger?
15. What were some shepherds doing at this time?
16. *Where* were they doing this?
17. Would this be in the winter season?
18. Was Jesus born on Christmas day?
19. What shone about the shepherds?
20. State what the angel said he was bringing.
21. For what people was it to be?
22. Who was the subject of this good news?
23. Where was he born?
24. Give his titles.
25. What sign was given them?
26. Who suddenly appeared?
27. Tell what they were doing.
28. What were they saying?
29. After this where did the angels go?
30. What did the shepherds propose to do?
31. Tell what they found.
32. What did they then make known?
33. How were the hearers impressed?
34. What did Mary have to say about it?
35. What did she do?
36. Describe the further movements of the shepherds.
37. What was done when Jesus was 8 days old?
38. And what was done about a month later?
39. What were Mary's financial circumstances?
40. What kind of man was Simcon?
41. Tell what revelation he received?
42. What led him into the temple?
43. State what he did.
44. What was he willing to do?
45. Tell what his eyes had seen.
46. How was it to affect the Gentiles?

47. And how the people of Israel?
48. Who is "his" in 33d verse?
49. At what did Joseph and Mary marvel?
50. Whom did Simeon next bless?
51. For what was the child set?
52. State his unfavorable prediction for Mary.
53. What was to be revealed through Jesus?
54. What was Anna?
55. State her domestic record.
56. And her devotional practice.
57. What part did she have on the present occasion?
58. To what place did Joseph and Mary go?
59. How did the child progress?
60. What took him to Jerusalem?
61. On the return what did the parents discover?
62. How long had they been on the way?
63. Where did they look for him?
64. And where did they find him?
65. Whom was he among?
66. Tell what he was doing.
67. What caused all the people to be astonished?
68. State his mother's words to him.
69. And his answer.
70. Did they understand his statement?
71. To what place did they then go?
72. State Jesus' conduct toward his parents.
73. What secrets did Mary keep?
74. In what did Jesus increase?

### Chapter 3

1. What important man is about to be introduced?
2. Who was governor of Judea?
3. At what place did he rule?
4. What position did Philip hold?
5. Who were priests at this time?
6. In what section did John work?
7. What did he preach?
8. What was it for?
9. State what prophet wrote concerning this.
10. What did he call John?

11. Tell what he was to prepare.
12. How were valleys and mountains to be affected?
13. What other effects were to be accomplished?
14. Tell what all were to see.
15. State John's question to multitudes who came.
16. What did he command them to produce?
17. Tell what boast he headed off.
18. God was able to do what?
19. Where is the ax applied?
20. Which tree is to be felled?
21. What done with it then?
22. State the question the people asked.
23. And his answer.
24. State his answer to the publicans.
25. Why had they come to John?
26. What other class asked for instructions?
27. Tell his reply.
28. What were the people expecting?
29. Tell what they were musing in their hearts.
30. Who was able to read their thoughts?
31. With what element did John baptize?
32. How did this contrast with the one to come?
33. How much was he to be mightier than John?
34. What will be in his hand?
35. Tell the use of this instrument.
36. How will the wheat be disposed of?
37. And how the chaff?
38. Was this John's only subject in preaching?
39. Why was Herod angry with John?
40. How did he show his anger?
41. What noted person did John baptize?
42. Tell what he was doing at time of his baptism.
43. What opened up to him?
44. Tell what descended.
45. In what form?
46. What else came from heaven?
47. Repeat its words.
48. How old was Jesus at this time?
49. Whose son was he supposed to be?
50. To what man does Joseph's pedigree reach?

**Chapter 4**

1. With what was Jesus filled?
2. Where did the Spirit lead him?
3. By whom was he tempted?
4. For how long?
5. What can be said about his diet?
6. State his condition of body.
7. What suggestion did the devil make for food?
8. Give the answer of Jesus.
9. Where was that written?
10. To what place did the devil take him?
11. What was shown him?
12. How long did it take?
13. State the offer of Satan.
14. Repeat Jesus reply.
15. Where next did he place him?
16. Give his proposition.
17. What quotation did he make?
18. Repeat the reply of Jesus.
19. After this what did the devil do?
20. Was it to be permanent?
21. To what place did Jesus return?
22. What circulated about him?
23. Where did he teach?
24. To what village did he then come?
25. What had occurred there?
26. Into what building did he enter?
27. Was this unusual?
28. On what day was it?
29. Why did he stand up?
30. From what author did he read?
31. On what subject did he read?
32. After reading what did he do?
33. What application did he make of the reading?
34. How were the people affected?
35. What increased their astonishment?
36. Tell the prediction he made to them.
37. Where is a prophet rejected?
38. What happened in days of Elias?
39. Were all widows favored by him?



40. Tell the favored man in the days of Eliaseus.
41. What effect did this speech have?
42. Tell what they attempted to do.
43. How was it prevented?
44. Where was he teaching next?
45. What astonished his hearers?
46. Tell what character was in the synagogue.
47. For what did he beg?
48. What confession did he make?
49. Tell what Jesus said.
50. What happened then?
51. Tell the effect this had on the people.
52. How far did the fame of Jesus go?
53. Into whose house did Jesus next enter?
54. What was the other name of this man?
55. State whether he was a married man.
56. What work did Jesus perform here?
57. At sunset who were brought to Jesus?
58. State the favors they received.
59. What came out of many?
60. Why did Jesus not suffer them to speak?
61. Where did Jesus go when it was day?
62. Tell the interest shown by the people.
63. What explanation did Jesus give them?
64. Where was he preaching next?

### Chapter 5

1. Why did the people throng Jesus?
2. Where was he standing?
3. Tell what he observed on the lake.
4. Which ship did he enter?
5. Tell the use he made of it.
6. After the discourse what did he request?
7. What report did Simon give him?
8. But what confidence did he express?
9. Tell of the success.
10. How great was the catch?
11. Relate Peter's prayer to Jesus.
12. What caused the astonishment?
13. Who also were filled with astonishment?

14. What was their business relation to Simon?
15. Tell the change of occupation Jesus announced?
16. State their response to his call.
17. What afflicted man saw Jesus?
18. State his action.
19. And his remarks.
20. What did Jesus do and say?
21. When were the results obtained?
22. What did Jesus charge the man?
23. And what was he to do?
24. How would this be a testimony?
25. Did the man observe the secret?
26. State the result.
27. What two things did the people seek?
28. To what place did Jesus withdraw?
29. What did he do?
30. What class sat by him as he taught?
31. Tell what power was present.
32. Who was brought to Jesus?
33. How did they get to Jesus?
34. Whose faith did he observe?
35. To whom did he speak?
36. What favor was given him?
37. Of what did the Jews complain?
38. Was it done aloud?
39. State the question Jesus asked them.
40. Is one more difficult than the other?
41. Which one would be visible?
42. What would the visible one prove?
43. State the outcome on the afflicted man.
44. How were the people impressed?
45. Whom did Jesus call next?
46. What was his occupation?
47. How did he honor Jesus?
48. Who were the guests?
49. Why did the Pharisees murmur?
50. What illustration did Jesus use in reply?
51. Tell whom he came to call to repentance.
52. What question was asked on fasting?
53. Who is the bridegroom of 34th verse?

54. State the days meant in 35th verse.
55. Who will fast then?
56. Would fasting be appropriate before those days?
57. How was appropriateness taught by a garment?
58. What else was used for such lesson?

### Chapter 6

1. Through what did Jesus go?
2. State the day of the week.
3. What did the disciples do here?
4. Who complained?
5. On what ground was their complaint?
6. Why not accuse them of theft?
7. To whose example did Jesus refer?
8. Why was that man justified?
10. Into what building did Jesus enter and teach?
11. What unfortunate man was there?
12. Who were spying on Jesus?
13. State their motive.
14. On what pretext could they accuse him?
15. What was done for the man?
16. State the question he asked first.
17. This filled them with what?
18. On what subject did they confer?
19. What did Jesus do in the mountain?
20. After this service whom did he call?
21. What title did he give them?
22. Which pairs were brothers?
23. Tell what was said of Judas Iscariot.
24. Where had Matthew been found?
25. Coming down where did he pause next?
26. Who gathered here?
27. For what had they come?
28. Were they disappointed?
29. Why did the multitude wish to touch Jesus?
30. Tell why he blessed his poor disciples.
31. Why bless the hungry?
32. And the weepers?
33. Why is it a blessing to be hated?
34. Tell why they should rejoice?

35. To what worthies were they referred?
36. Why is woe on the rich?
37. Who are threatened with hunger?
38. Tell who are destined to weep.
39. Why is it dangerous to be popular?
40. State who should be objects of our love.
41. How treat those who curse us?
42. What about striking back?
43. And about giving?
44. Explain this in light of Matt. 7: 6.
45. State the so-called golden rule.
46. What love should make us better than sinners?
47. What indicates unselfishness in good deeds?
48. How should lending be done?
49. From where should we expect reward for our good?
50. What example are we to imitate?
51. How may we avoid unfavorable judgment?
52. When will good measure be given by men to us?
53. On what basis?
54. Why cannot the blind lead the blind?
55. With what will a perfect disciple be satisfied?
56. What should be considered before the mote?
57. Tell what one should not wish to draw out.
58. How is such a character named by Christ?
59. Tell what he is commanded to do.
60. With what does the fruit of a tree agree?
61. By what is a tree known?
62. From what treasure does a good man bear?
63. Does this principle apply to an evil man?
64. Those saying "Lord" should do what?
65. What is necessary besides hearing?
66. This is like what base?
67. How was this base found?
68. How was the building tested?
69. State the result.
70. Who was the other builder?

### Chapter 7

1. Into what city did Jesus enter?
2. Whose messengers met him there?

3. State the nature of the man's trouble.
4. Who acted as the messengers?
5. State their request.
6. What recommendation did they furnish?
7. Why did the centurion intercept Jesus?
8. Give his argument.
9. What comment did Jesus make on this?
10. In meantime what happened to the servant?
11. Where did Jesus go next day?
12. Tell what procession he met.
13. How about this mother's support?
14. Was she without sympathizers?
15. How was Jesus affected toward her?
16. What did he first do?
17. State what he said.
18. With what result?
19. What indicated returning consciousness?
20. Tell what this brought upon all.
21. For what did they glorify God?
22. State the extent of this rumor.
23. Who brought the news to John?
24. Tell what inquiry John made.
25. What was Jesus doing at that time?
26. State the message he sent to John.
27. Who was promised to be blessed?
28. After their departure of whom did Jesus speak?
29. Was he as unsteady as a reed?
30. Why should he not be clothed in soft raiment?
31. What title did Jesus admit for John?
32. Tell what had been written of him.
33. For whom was this preparation to be made?
34. Who was a greater prophet than John?
35. Who was greater than John?
36. Was John in the kingdom of heaven?
37. Who accepted John's baptism?
38. In so doing whom did they justify?
39. Who rejected this baptism?
40. So doing, what counsel did they reject?
41. To whom did Jesus liken that people?
42. What response should have come for the piping?

43. And for the mourning?
44. Which had been done?
45. What two teachers are in his mind?
46. State the complaint against John.
47. And against Christ.
48. How are wisdom's children justified?
49. In whose house did Christ eat?
50. What kind of woman ministered to him?
51. Tell who objected.
52. State the reasoning of Jesus.
53. Who had done the most for Jesus?
54. Tell what illustration Jesus used.
55. What favor did he bestow on the woman?
56. On what was this favor based?
57. State objection made to his forgiveness.

### Chapter 8

1. Where did Jesus preach the glad tidings?
2. State the subject of these good tidings.
3. Who were with him?
4. What women were with him?
5. Tell what they had done for him previously.
6. Who gathered unto him?
7. By what method did he teach them?
8. What was the first subject?
9. Which seed was trodden down?
10. Why did some plants wither away?
11. What choked part of it?
12. Where did some other seed fall?
13. State the result.
14. What should be done with ears?
15. What inquiry did the disciples make?
16. Why were parables spoken to the multitude?
17. What was wrong with their seeing and hearing?
18. Tell who were allowed to know the mysteries.
19. To do this what explanation must Jesus make?
20. What is the seed?
21. Who takes the seed from the heart?
22. State his motive.
23. How do they on the rock receive the word?

24. In what time do they fall away?
25. What constitutes thorns?
26. Tell what they do to the word.
27. What is the good ground?
28. It does what with the word besides hear it?
29. How is a candle properly displayed?
30. What other light should be so treated?
31. How are secrets going to be dealt with?
32. In what should we take heed?
33. To whom will more be given?
34. What will be taken from the other?
35. Who sought the presence of Jesus?
36. State his reply to his informers.
37. To what place did Jesus and disciples sail?
38. What came up on the way?
39. Tell what Jesus was doing.
40. How did they approach him?
41. What miracle did he perform?
42. With what question did he rebuke them?
43. State the conversation they had.
44. At what country did they land?
45. What character met Jesus here?
46. Describe the habits of this place.
47. What posture of body did he present now?
48. State his recognition of Jesus.
49. And his request.
50. What command had prompted this request?
51. State the name the devil replied to Jesus.
52. And then what request?
53. Was it granted?
54. What happened with the swine?
55. How did this affect the swineherds?
56. When the crowds came out what did they find?
57. This produced what effect on them?
58. What information was then given to them?
59. State what was then requested of Jesus.
60. What did he do?
61. State request of the recovered man.
62. Instead, what was he told to do?
63. Tell what he did.

64. What greeting did this prepare for Jesus?
65. State the position of Jairus.
66. What did he request of Jesus?
67. Why did he request this?
68. On the way who sought to touch Jesus?
69. What had been her experience?
70. State her success in this instance.
71. By what question did Jesus test her confidence?
72. Who were confused by the question?
73. What had Jesus perceived?
74. Describe the woman's conduct at this.
75. What consolation did Jesus give her?
76. Who now joined the procession?
77. State their message.
78. Did this change the plans of Jesus?
79. Who were permitted to witness his work?
80. State his remark about the maid.
81. Why did they laugh at him?
82. When Jesus spake, what came to the maid?
83. What command did he speak to the family?
84. State the charge he gave them.

### Chapter 9

1. What group did Jesus call together?
2. Over what did he give them power?
3. For what did he send them?
4. State the instructions on their preparations.
5. What about house to house canvas?
6. If rejected, what demonstration should they make?
7. What would this mean to that household?
8. Tell what they did beside preach.
9. What did Herod hear?
10. Why was he perplexed?
11. State the other rumors being spoken.
12. Why was Herod concerned about John?
13. On returning what did the apostles report?
14. Where did Jesus take them?
15. Tell what Jesus did.
17. State the suggestion of the 12 as to the people.
18. With what suggestion did Jesus test them?



19. What was their supply of food?
20. How large was the crowd to be fed?
21. What arrangement was had while eating?
22. What service preceded the eating?
23. How much remained?
24. State the question he asked the disciples.
25. What service were they performing at the time?
26. Tell their answer to his question.
27. What next did he ask?
28. Repeat the answer.
29. What did he then charge them?
30. Tell the prediction he added to the charge.
31. What is necessary to come after Christ?
32. Tell what losers are finders.
33. What is the answer to the 25th verse?
34. Of whom will Christ be ashamed?
35. In what glory will Christ come?
36. What were some then living going to see?
37. Whom did he take with him a week later?
38. Where did they go?
39. What change came over Jesus?
40. Tell who talked with Jesus.
41. On what subject?
42. How were the apostles affected?
43. What did Peter propose?
44. Tell what he said was good.
45. Why did he say all this?
46. Tell what came over them then.
47. What was said?
48. Compare this with that at his baptism.
49. After the voice who were present?
50. To whom did they make this vision known?
51. Next day who met Jesus?
52. State the request of one of the crowd.
53. What disappointment had he met with?
54. How did Jesus describe that generation?
55. What then took place with the child?
56. Tell what amazed the people.
57. What prediction did Jesus make to his disciples?
58. How were they impressed with the saying?

59. On what subject did the disciples dispute?
60. Was it in his hearing?
61. Whom did he take for an object lesson?
62. State the comparison he made.
63. What person may be great?
64. What two persons must be received together?
65. Tell the report John gave.
66. Why had they forbidden it?
67. On what ground would Jesus suffer it?
68. To what place did he then turn his face?
69. Whom did he send before?
70. Where was their work ended?
71. Why was there opposition here?
72. Who resented this treatment?
73. Tell what they proposed doing.
74. What example did they cite?
75. Of what ignorance did he charge them?
76. Saying he had come for what purpose?
77. As they journeyed what did one man say?
78. State the reply of Jesus.
79. What excuse did another one make?
80. How did Jesus reply?
81. And the next excuse?
82. Repeat Jesus' reply.

### Chapter 10

1. What appointment did the Lord make now?
2. In what manner did he send them out?
3. To what places did he send them?
4. Repeat the remarks about the harvest and reapers.
5. State the illustration about lambs and wolves.
6. How were they to provide for their travels?
7. They must not take time for what?
8. What must first be offered a house?
9. If not accepted what will return to them?
10. Were they to make a general canvas?
11. Where must they go for their meals?
12. Tell what favors they were to bestow.
13. What were they to announce?
14. If a city rejects them where must they go?

15. Then they must make what protest?
16. Notwithstanding what?
17. Compare above city with Sodom.
18. State the criticism upon Chorazin.
19. Compare it with Tyre and Sidon.
20. What is said of Capernaum?
21. How would one hear Christ?
22. How would one despise God?
23. Of what did the seventy boast?
24. What had Jesus seen that was greater?
25. Where had the disciples obtained their power?
26. But what was greater than all this?
27. For what revelation did Jesus thank God?
28. Why had God done this?
29. From whom had Jesus received all things?
30. What confidences did Jesus mention?
31. What favor did he affirm for the disciples?
32. Who had been denied these blessings?
33. What question did a lawyer ask Jesus?
34. State his motive.
35. How did Jesus answer?
36. What did the lawyer say to this?
37. To this what did Jesus say?
38. And what did the lawyer next ask?
39. What reason did he have for asking it?
40. From and to where did a man start to go?
41. What befell him?
42. How many and who "passed him by"?
43. Who paused to help him?
44. What first aid did he administer?
45. And what next?
46. State the question Jesus then asked.
47. Did he get correct answer?
48. What did Jesus then command him?
49. How many neighbors are in this lesson?
50. Into what village did Jesus enter?
51. Who entertained him?
52. State her complaint.
53. Of what did Jesus warn her?
54. Did Jesus condemn the work of cooking?
55. What had Mary done that was better?

**Chapter 11**

1. State the request the disciples made.
2. What had they heard that prompted this?
3. State the prominent idea in the prayer.
4. Why pray for the kingdom to come?
5. On what condition were sins forgiven?
6. Why did the friend come at midnight?
7. What brought the desired favor?
8. Tell the exhortation Jesus then gave.
9. And what assurance did he give them?
10. Who else is referred to for example?
11. With what are the fish and egg associated?
12. What did they admit themselves to be?
13. Who is contrasted with them?
14. State the conclusion drawn from this contrast.
15. What miracle was he performing?
16. How had the man been affected?
17. What caused the people to wonder?
18. Tell what some said.
19. Why might this seem possible?
20. What did others seek?
21. State their purpose.
22. What will happen to a divided kingdom?
23. And to a divided house?
24. Who is represented by these illustrations?
25. What claim of theirs did he ask about?
26. Who were to judge these people?
27. What would prove the fact of the kingdom?
28. To what man is Satan again likened?
29. Who is the "stronger" man?
30. Can one be "neither for nor against"?
31. Why does the unclean spirit return to the man?
32. Compare the first and last state.
33. Who pronounced a blessing on Christ's mother?
34. What blessing did he prefer?
35. When the crowd gathered what did he call them?
36. State the only sign to be given them.
37. To whom was he a sign?
38. What did he do to them?
39. What miracle made that possible?

40. State a like miracle necessary for Christ.
41. What queen's example will shame this people?
42. Tell what she had done.
43. What showed the faith of the Ninevites?
44. How should a candle be placed?
45. What light is here illustrated?
46. How should the eye be?
47. If otherwise state the result.
48. Repeat the warning.
49. How much of our body should be lighted?
50. Who invited Jesus to dine with him?
51. What neglect did this man observe?
52. On what tradition was this based?
53. Of what inconsistency did Jesus accuse them?
54. What should they rather do?
55. What small matters were they attentive to do?
56. But passed over what?
57. Which *should* they have passed over?
58. Of what pride did he accuse them?
59. How were graves used as illustration?
60. Who protested against his teaching?
61. Did Jesus apologize?
62. How did the lawyers oppress the people?
63. What prophecy does Jesus quote?
65. This will bring what upon that generation?
66. Why begin with Abel?
67. What key had these lawyers stolen?
68. How had they acted?
69. What urging did the scribes and Pharisees do?
70. State their purpose.

### Chapter 12

1. Describe the situation of the people.
2. What warning did Jesus give them?
3. Identify this leaven.
4. What was to be done with hidden things?
5. Of whom need they not be afraid?
6. What can the other do that we should fear?
7. Who is that person?
8. What shows God's care for little things?

9. How are the hairs of our head regarded?
10. Now state his conclusion from this.
11. Who will be confessed or denied?
12. Where will this take place?
13. What is worse than speaking against the Son of man?
14. State how it will be treated.
15. To what places were disciples to be brought?
16. How must they prepare their speech?
17. From what source will the subject matter come?
18. What temporal favor did one ask of Jesus?
19. Why would he not grant it?
20. Of what did he advise to take heed?
21. Give his reason.
22. What increased for a certain rich man?
23. Tell the difficulty that was facing him.
24. And how was he to solve the problem?
25. Is it wrong to produce crops?
26. Is it wrong to preserve them?
27. What did this man do that was wrong?
28. Tell what was foolish about this.
29. What treasure is to be encouraged?
30. Of what should we not be over anxious?
31. What are greater than meat and raiment?
32. To what creatures does Christ refer for example?
33. Does this mean we should do nothing ourselves?
34. Why?
35. Give another reason for not worrying.
36. How certain was the destiny of lilies?
37. Was their glory correspondingly small?
38. What glory did theirs excel?
39. Of what littleness did he accuse them?
40. What seeking should be done?
41. Then what?
42. Why should the flock not fear?
43. What distribution was advised?
44. This would obtain what credits for them?
45. State distance between the heart and treasure.
46. What state of preparation should we maintain?
47. For what event is this?
48. How should the Lord find his servants?

49. Tell how they will be honored.
50. Just at what watch will he come?
51. What does the householder not know?
52. For this reason what should be done?
53. State Peter's question.
54. And the answer.
55. State the reward of the watchful waiting.
56. If impatient what might the servant do?
57. While so doing what will appear?
58. What will then come to this servant?
59. Tell what determines responsibility of servants.
60. Of whom will more be required?
61. For what had Christ come?
62. What did he find?
63. What baptism of his was then future?
64. Instead of peace what would he give?
65. Between what elements will this come?
66. What signs were the people considering?
67. Which were they not considering?
68. For this what did he call them?
69. Explain verse 57.
70. Give his advice on law settlements.

### Chapter 13

1. What report was given to Jesus?
2. Tell what authority Pilate had over Galileans.
3. What did they have to do with sacrifice?
4. What had the reporters supposed in this case?
5. Who were likewise in danger?
6. How only could it be avoided?
7. What incident did Jesus suggest?
8. State his conclusion on this.
9. What plant is used in his parable?
10. How had the owner found it to be?
11. What did he propose doing?
12. For what reason would he do this?
13. Who pleaded for the tree?
14. Tell what he proposed doing first.
15. After that what?
16. Who is represented by the fig tree?

17. What was Christ doing on the Sabbath?
18. Tell who was there.
19. For how long had she been afflicted?
20. What did Jesus do?
21. Tell who objected.
22. To whom did he address his objection?
23. State what Jesus called this man.
24. What made him such?
25. Of what nation was this woman?
26. How long had she been bound?
27. Had the ox been bound that long when led away?
28. Who had bound the woman?
29. Who had bound the ox?
30. Yet which would the ruler loose on the Sabbath?
31. How did Christ's lesson affect the adversaries?
32. Tell how the people were affected.
33. To what is the kingdom likened?
34. Tell the behaviour of this seed.
35. Who are to lodge in the kingdom?
36. What is next used as a comparison?
37. How does it affect its surroundings?
38. How is this like the kingdom?
39. Toward what was he journeying?
40. State the question asked him.
41. Did he give direct answer?
42. What gate is proposed?
43. Tell what is necessary to enter through it.
44. What disappointment is awaiting many?
45. When will that be?
46. Who is this master?
47. When will he close the door?
48. Then what can be done to enter?
49. State the answer to be given them.
50. What kind of knowledge will they think is meant?
51. What kind do you think he means?
52. How will he describe these workers?
53. What will they behold?
54. They will then do what?
55. From where will the kingdom be recruited?
56. What reversal will take place?



57. Of whom did the Pharisees warn Jesus?
58. With what title did Jesus name him?
59. Was Jesus caused to alter his plans?
60. How much work was yet to be done?
61. Why must he keep on the move?
62. What wrongs had Jerusalem done?
63. Tell what Jesus would have done.
64. Why did he not do so?
65. State the desertion predicted.
66. What recognition did he predict?

### Chapter 14

1. Into whose house did Jesus go?
2. Why did they watch him?
3. Tell what patient was there.
4. What question did Jesus ask the lawyers?
5. Repeat their answer.
6. What did Jesus then do?
7. To what practice did he refer?
8. And what did they say to this?
9. What called forth his next lesson?
10. Give his advice about choosing seats.
11. Lest what?
12. How might honor be obtained?
13. Who will be exalted or abased?
14. Who should be invited to a dinner?
15. Why not the rich?
16. At what time will the favor be returned?
17. What remark did this lesson bring forth?
18. State the subject of his next parable.
19. To whom were servants next sent?
20. Which guest came first?
21. Which made the first excuse?
22. State the second excuse.
23. And the third.
24. What effect did this have on the host?
25. Tell what he directed to be done.
26. Did this take up the room?
27. State the further directions.
28. When were the first guests to be reinvited?

29. State who went with Jesus as he journeyed?
30. Whom should we love less than Jesus?
31. If not, what can we not be?
32. What also must be borne for Him?
33. Before building what should be done?
34. Otherwise what might be said?
35. What other man is used for illustration?
36. What was he about to do?
37. Tell what he first considers.
38. If doubtful what move does he make?
39. To what subject does he liken this?
40. How much must be forsaken for Christ?
41. Can salt become useless?
42. What is done with it then?
43. Who are required to hear?
44. Which parable in this chapter teaches consistency?
45. And which teaches humility?
46. Which teaches unselfishness?
47. What nation made these excuses?
48. How may people be compelled to come?
49. Show weakness of the excuse about land.
50. And about the oxen.
51. Why was the new wife no valid excuse?

### Chapter 15

1. What classes drew near Jesus?
2. Tell their purpose.
3. Why did the Pharisee murmur?
4. What method did Jesus again use in teaching?
5. State subject of the first lesson.
6. How many sheep did the man have?
7. Tell how many went astray.
8. Was it the most or least valuable?
9. How was it recovered?
10. Why neglect the ninety and nine?
11. What caused the rejoicing?
12. Were the 99 discredited by this?
13. State the cause of angelic joy.
14. Is that a disadvantage to the righteous?
15. State the earnestness of the woman.

16. What caused the rejoicing?
17. Whom do the lost sheep and silver represent?
18. Consulting vs. 1, 2, who are the 2 sons 11th verse?
19. To which did the father give the most?
20. Which one left home?
21. How did he live?
22. Tell how destitute he became?
23. What employment did he obtain?
24. Tell what food he was denied.
25. What did he come to?
26. On doing so what did he remember?
27. He resolved to do what?
28. What confession would he make?
29. And what request would he make?
30. Did he carry out his resolution?
31. Did he have difficulty seeing his father?
32. Where did they meet?
33. Describe the father's actions.
34. And the son's speech.
35. State the punishment the father gave.
36. What orders were given the servants?
37. Tell of the provisions for feasting.
38. What reason was given for these orders?
39. In what sense was the son dead?
40. What part of the feast did the elder son provide?
41. Tell what caught his attention.
42. Whose joy did they tell him about?
43. What did they give as the reason for the joy?
44. Why would the elder son not go in?
45. Where did he and his father meet?
46. State the son's complaint.
47. Were his statements denied?
48. Did that prove he was undervalued?
49. What guarantee did the father give him?
50. State the father's explanation for the joy.
51. How many parables in the chapter?
52. How many teach the same lesson?

## Chapter 16

1. What servant did the rich man have?
2. Tell the report that came to him.
3. State the accusation he then made to his steward.
4. What was he ordered to prepare to give?
5. Of what change was he notified?
6. What was the steward's state of mind now?
7. What two difficulties confronted him now?
8. Did he reach a resolution?
9. How many debtors were consulted?
10. What was their debt?
11. Tell what reductions were made.
12. For what was the steward commended?
13. Compare wisdom of two classes mentioned.
14. What are we advised to make for ourselves?
15. By what means are we to do this?
16. What will these friends do for us?
17. When will they do this?
18. How is faithfulness affected by little or much?
19. Unfaithfulness in one trust will deprive us of what?
20. How many masters can one serve?
21. What will interfere?
22. Who is against God?
23. What is said of the Pharisees?
24. Tell what they did to Jesus.
25. Of what did Jesus accuse them?
26. With whom were they not justified?
27. Why was that?
28. State difference between estimation of God and man.
29. What reached till time of John?
30. What was preached after that?
31. In what way was the preaching received?
32. What is not to prove a failure?
33. Tell what would be easier than this.
34. When does separation become adultery?
35. What two men may become guilty?
36. Describe the clothing and fare of the rich man.
37. Who was contrasted with him?
38. State his condition.

39. With what was he fed?
40. What treatment did he have for his affliction?
41. Tell what happened to both men.
42. What did the angels do?
43. Tell what was done for the rich man.
44. Where did his spirit go?
45. State his condition.
46. Whom did he see?
47. What is said about the distance?
48. State the request he first made?
49. On what basis was it first denied?
50. What was the next reason?
51. State the next request the rich man made.
52. What did he wish to prevent?
53. Why did they not deserve this consideration?
54. State the argument of the rich man.
55. In going, what would Lazarus have needed to do?

### Chapter 17

1. What are sure to come?
2. Does this justify the offenders?
3. What would be better?
4. If a brother trespass, who must act first?
5. On what condition must forgiveness be given?
6. Must this be done as many as six times?
7. What favor did the apostles ask?
8. Tell what Jesus used for illustration.
9. What could such faith do?
10. Which is served first, servant or master?
11. Does the servant expect it so?
12. To whom does Jesus apply the lesson?
13. How much more than our duty can we do?
14. Even then, what should be acknowledged?
15. Through what sections did Jesus pass?
16. On the way who met him?
17. Where did they stand?
18. State their cry?
19. What were they ordered to do?
20. Why was this to be done?
21. Did Jesus heal them?

22. What happened on their way?
23. Then what did they do?
24. What was remarkable about one of them?
25. State his actions toward Jesus.
26. Why did Jesus call him a stranger?
27. To what did he credit the man's recovery?
28. What inquiry did the Pharisees make?
29. How did they think it would come?
30. What institution led them into such idea?
31. Why can it not be pointed out?
32. What days will be desired?
33. Will the desire be granted?
34. Tell what false sayings will be heard.
35. To what is the day of Christ likened?
36. What is the point of comparison?
37. Tell what must first happen.
38. Who are meant by "this generation"?
39. To what days is comparison made?
40. State the condition in his days.
41. What was the condition in days of Lot?
42. What held back destruction of the city?
43. After he left how much time was given it?
44. What about those on the housetop?
45. How prompt should the field workers be?
46. When is this to be?
47. What do you remember about Lot's wife?
48. Who shall lose his life?
49. Will all associates be saved together?
50. What figurative prediction did Jesus make?

### Chapter 18

1. On what subject is the first lesson?
2. What officer is used for illustration?
3. Describe his disposition.
4. What request was made to him?
5. Did he personally favor the request?
6. For what reason did he grant it?
7. Is God like this judge?
8. Where is the comparison?
9. Notwithstanding, what is endangered?

10. For whose sake was the next parable?
11. To what place did men go to pray?
12. Was this the proper place?
13. What was the religious difference between them?
14. What was the social difference?
15. Which one was self-righteous?
16. With whom did he contrast himself?
17. With whom did the publican contrast himself?
18. Repeat his prayer.
19. State the conclusion of Jesus.
20. Classify humility and exaltation.
21. Why were infants brought to Jesus?
22. Tell who objected.
23. Why did Jesus suffer the children?
24. What is necessary to enter the kingdom?
25. Repeat the inquiry of the ruler.
26. What admission did Jesus see in the question?
27. State the answer to his question.
28. Which one had the ruler left out?
29. Tell what he lacked.
30. Why did this make him sorry?
31. On what subject did Jesus then speak?
32. State his comparison.
33. Was the thing compared merely difficult, with men?
34. What did Peter profess?
35. For this what is the reward?
36. When is it to be received?
37. Tell what is to come afterward.
38. Which of his disciples did he now address?
39. To what place were they to go?
40. What sayings were to be accomplished?
41. Into whose hands would he be delivered?
42. Why into their hands?
43. How will they treat him?
44. But what victory is predicted?
45. How well did they understand this?
46. On the way what unfortunate man was seen?
47. State his two misfortunes.
48. What caused his inquiry?

49. Repeat his cry.
50. What was said to him first?
51. Did this silence him?
52. For which misfortune did he ask relief?
53. What did Jesus say had saved him?
54. When was he thus saved?
55. How did he show his appreciation?
56. State the effect on the people.

### Chapter 19

1. Through what city did Jesus pass?
2. What man was there?
3. State his occupation.
4. What was his financial standing?
5. What was his desire?
6. State his handicap.
7. How did he overcome it?
8. What did Jesus tell him to do?
9. Tell what Jesus purposed to do.
10. Describe the actions of Zaccheus.
11. Why did some object?
12. What two things did Zaccheus agree to do?
13. Which was to be done first?
14. What difference would it make?
15. In return what did Jesus bestow?
16. Forasmuch—what?
17. For what was Christ come?
18. What called forth the next parable?
19. Tell what the nobleman went to secure.
20. Before going what arrangement did he make?
21. Describe the actions of the citizens.
22. On his return what call was made?
23. Were all equally responsible?
24. What quality could each have?
25. What had the third man done?
26. State reason.
27. What should this reason have caused him to do?
28. State the punishment for this man.
29. How is something taken from nothing?
30. What is to be done to the rebels?



31. To what people does this specially apply?
32. What city are they now approaching?
33. Where did he pause?
34. On what errand were 2 disciples now sent?
35. Describe the animal sent for.
36. What explanation to make to the owner?
37. Tell how the colt was saddled.
38. Who then mounted it?
39. How was the way prepared?
40. What mount is he now approaching?
41. How did the disciples acclaim him?
42. State the demand of the Pharisees.
43. Why not grant it?
44. What caused Jesus to weep?
45. Tell the ignorance he charged upon the city.
46. Who were destined to besiege it?
47. What was to be done to the walls?
48. How were the children of the city to fare?
49. What did Jesus now do in the temple?
50. Tell what he quoted.
51. Where and how often did he teach?
52. What was attempted?
53. Tell why it was not done.

### Chapter 20

1. Where did Jesus now do his teaching?
2. Who came against him one day?
3. State their question.
4. To what did he refer?
5. In answering, what did Jesus ask him?
6. Did they answer it?
7. Was it humanly possible to answer?
8. How many difficulties were facing them?
9. Why not answer the question correctly?
10. What did a certain man plant?
11. To whom did he let it out?
12. Whom did he send at the season?
13. How was he treated?
14. Tell how many servants he sent.
15. Which did he treat best?

16. Why did he send his son?
17. How did they reason on the matter?
18. What did they do?
19. State the question Jesus now asked.
20. And the answer.
21. What scripture did this suggest?
22. Who is the stone?
23. Who were the builders?
24. Which fall will be more disastrous?
25. Who made application of all this teaching?
26. They wished to do what with Jesus?
27. By what means did they next tempt him?
28. If successful what would they do to him?
29. With what flattery did they approach him?
30. What did they then ask him?
31. Who was Caesar?
32. What did Jesus perceive in them?
33. For what did he call?
34. What ownership did they admit for it?
35. What things are God's?
36. To whom should an owner's property be delivered?
37. How did all this affect them?
38. What did the Sadducees deny?
39. State the question they asked.
40. On what theory was it based?
41. What will not take place after the resurrection?
42. Will the righteous become angels?
43. What can they not do then?
44. How did Moses show that the resurrection was true?
45. Why was Abraham said to be living?
46. Who endorsed this teaching of Jesus?
47. Who questioned him next?
48. Tell the question he asked them.
49. Did they answer?
50. Will you answer the question?
51. Of whom did he warn his disciples?
52. State what these people craved.
53. Whom did they oppress?
54. How did they seek to hide it?
55. What shall they receive for this?

**Chapter 21**

1. What did Jesus observe?
2. To whom did he give the honor?
3. On what principle was that?
4. To what was his attention directed next?
5. State his prediction.
6. What questions did this bring from them?
7. Tell the warning he began with.
8. What would many claim to be?
9. What should not terrify them?
10. Why not?
11. Who shall be arrayed against each other?
12. Tell what shall be in many places.
13. And what kind of sights?
14. From where will signs come?
15. What is to happen before all this?
16. To what will the disciples be delivered?
17. For what sake will all this be?
18. When it does, what will it turn out to be?
19. What speech must they prepare?
20. Tell what will be given them then.
21. How strong will it be?
22. By whom will they be betrayed?
23. What worse thing will happen to some?
24. Tell what all men will do.
25. Why will they do so?
26. What assurance does he give them?
27. Tell what possessions they should maintain.
28. Then what may they know?
29. What should Judeans then do?
30. Should people immigrate or emigrate?
31. What are these days to be called?
32. Tell what are to be fulfilled.
33. On whom is woe predicted?
34. Why is it so?
35. By what will some fall?
36. To what will they be led?
37. What will happen to Jerusalem?
38. How long will that continue?
39. State the disturbance that will occur.

40. What will cause heart failure?
41. Tell what will be shaken.
42. What shall then be seen?
43. At this time what will be drawing nigh?
44. What was used as a parable?
45. It was to compare what?
46. Who will outlive these predictions?
47. What is less likely to fail than these words?
48. Of what must they take heed?
49. What surprise might come?
50. How may the surprise be avoided?
51. For what should we pray?
52. Where did Jesus pass the nights?
53. What did he do in the day?
54. How did the people show their interest?

### Chapter 22

1. What feast was drawing nigh?
2. Tell what the priests and scribes sought to do.
3. By what were they kept back from their plans?
4. Who conspired with Satan at this time?
5. On what consideration did he promise to act?
6. Under what circumstances did he wish to act?
7. What was to be killed about this time?
8. On what errand did Peter and John go?
9. What directions did Jesus give them?
10. For what room were they to inquire?
11. Did they make all preparations?
12. How many were present at this feast?
13. What desire did Jesus express to them?
14. Did Jesus eat of this passover?
15. What form of drink was used with this feast?
16. Did Jesus partake of this drink?
17. It was his last to eat and drink till when?
18. After saying this what did he take again?
19. Tell what he called it.
20. Who ate of it?
21. For what purpose was it to be eaten?
22. What was taken next?
23. Tell what he called it.

24. What evil hand did he then announce?
25. What had been determined?
26. But upon whom would woe descend?
27. What inquiry did they make?
28. About what did the disciples strive?
29. What people were they thus imitating?
30. Tell how they should be different.
31. How was the humility of Jesus here shown?
32. In what had the disciples continued?
33. For this what was to be appointed for them?
34. Where were they to eat?
35. What authority was to be given them?
36. Tell the announcement Jesus made to Peter.
37. What had Jesus done on behalf of Peter's faith?
38. What was he exhorted to do afterward?
39. Tell the rash declaration Peter made.
40. And the prediction Jesus made to this.
41. What acknowledgment of providence did they make?
42. Tell what change is now necessary.
43. Why was this so?
44. What things must have their end or purpose?
45. Why were two swords enough?
46. From here where did they go?
47. Was this his first to come here?
48. When here what did he exhort them to do?
49. Withdrawing a short distance what did he do?
50. State the subject of his prayer.
51. On what condition did he place it?
52. Who administered to him now?
53. What caused the increase of earnestness?
54. Had his body been attacked yet?
55. Where could the agony be located, in body or mind?
56. Did Jesus sweat blood?
57. What fell to the ground?
58. Tell what it was compared to.
59. Coming back what did he find them doing?
60. What caused them to do this?
61. Repeat his exhortation.
62. At this moment who came?
63. By whom were they led?

64. For what purpose did he come near Jesus?
65. What remark did Jesus then make?
66. Tell what defense was offered to him.
67. What did he do and say about this?
68. What did he say to the priests and elders?
69. With what was the multitude armed?
70. Had necessity for such been indicated?
71. Tell what previous opportunities they had.
72. What makes the difference?
73. Where did they then take Jesus?
74. Tell what Peter did.
75. Describe the weather condition at this time.
76. Where did Peter take his seat?
77. What was said to him?
78. How did he answer?
79. What prediction did Peter then fulfill?
80. And what fowl fulfilled a prediction?
81. How was Peter reminded of this?
82. What did he then do?
83. Tell what they next did to Jesus.
84. How did they test his knowledge?
85. In what manner did they speak many things?
86. Where did they take him in the morning?
87. What question did they here ask him?
88. Did he answer direct?
89. Of what did he accuse them?
90. What announcement did he then make?
91. To their next question how did he answer?
92. At this, what did they accuse him?

### Chapter 23

1. Where did they lead Jesus?
2. What general accusation did they make?
3. What specific charge did they make?
4. Tell what the governor asked him.
5. And the answer.
6. How was Pilate impressed?
7. Tell how this affected the crowd?
8. What inquiry did Pilate make?
9. State what prompted this inquiry.

10. What did Pilate then do with Jesus?
11. In what city did he meet this ruler?
12. What made Herod glad?
13. For what favor did he look from Jesus?
14. In what form did he address Jesus?
15. Repeat the answer Jesus gave.
16. Who accused Jesus in this hearing?
17. What did Herod then do with Jesus?
18. What reconciliation did this incident bring about?
19. Tell whom Pilate now called together.
20. What did he announce to them?
21. Tell his remarks about Herod.
22. What did Pilate propose to do?
23. State the custom they observed at this feast.
24. What demand did they make?
25. Whom would Pilate have released to them?
26. Tell what information he called for.
27. Was it given him?
28. Whose voices prevailed?
29. Tell what Pilate then gave.
30. What kind of man did he release?
31. Tell what Simon was made to do.
32. Who followed them?
33. State their condition of mind.
34. What did Jesus tell them not to do?
35. For whom should they weep?
36. What days were coming?
37. Then what will be said?
38. Who is better, Christ or the Jewish nation?
39. Which is better, a green or a dead tree?
40. Who were to be crucified with Jesus?
41. At what place did the crucifixion occur?
42. Repeat the prayer of Jesus.
43. How was the raiment disposed of?
44. What did the people and rulers say?
45. Tell what the soldiers did.
46. What did they say?
47. Tell the words written over the cross.
48. What about the complaint of the thief?
49. Who rebuked him?

50. State the request he made to Jesus.
51. And the reply.
52. What began at the sixth hour?
53. For how long did it continue?
54. What happened to the temple?
55. What words did Jesus cry to God?
56. Then what happened?
57. How did the centurion express himself?
58. Tell how the people were impressed?
59. What is said of his acquaintances?
60. State the position held by Joseph.
61. What was his character?
62. For what was he looking?
63. How had he stood in the verdict against Christ?
64. What did he ask of Pilate?
65. Where did he place it?
66. What is said of this sepulchre?
67. Tell what this day was called.
68. From where did the women come?
69. Returning what did they prepare?
70. Then what did they do?

### Chapter 24

1. Who are "they" of first verse?
2. For what reason did they come to the sepulchre?
3. What did they find had occurred?
4. Entering, what was discovered?
5. Who explained their perplexity?
6. State the question asked.
7. Explain "living among the dead."
8. What information was given them?
9. Was this altogether news to them?
10. How were they reminded of all this?
11. Why just eleven in the ninth verse?
12. How did their words seem?
13. What did Peter do?
14. Tell what he saw when he arrived.
15. How was he impressed?
16. Who journeyed toward Emmaus?
17. On what day was it?



18. Of what did they talk?
19. Who joined them in the way?
20. Did they recognize him?
21. What did he ask them?
22. Tell what surprised them.
23. Then what event did they relate?
24. What disappointment did they mention?
25. How many days since the crucifixion?
26. What astonishing news reached them?
27. Did they give a truthful account to Jesus?
28. Of what did he then accuse them?
29. What ought to have taken place?
30. From what source did Jesus instruct them?
31. Concerning whom did he instruct them?
32. Did they recognize him?
33. Why did they insist on hospitality to him?
34. When did they recognize him?
35. What did he do then?
36. Relate their conversation after this.
37. Where did they go?
38. What did they find there?
39. On what subject were they talking?
40. While they were talking what happened?
41. Tell what he said.
42. How were they affected?
43. What did they suppose?
44. How did he convince them otherwise?
45. For what did he call?
46. While eating what did he say must be done?
47. To what three divisions of writing did he refer?
48. What assistance did he then give them?
49. What was necessary, because it was written?
50. Tell what was to be preached.
51. In what name?
52. Where preached?
53. State the place of beginning.
54. What were these hearers to do in this matter?
55. Tell what he promised to send.
56. Why must they tarry in Jerusalem?

57. To what place did he lead them?
58. When there what did he do for them?
59. While doing this what happened to him?
60. How did they pass the time afterward?

### TRUE - FALSE TEST

#### Review of Luke

1. Luke was an eye witness of the life of Christ.
2. The father of John the Baptist was a priest.
3. Christ and John were blood relations.
4. Jesus was born in a manger.
5. The angels guided the wise men into Jerusalem.
6. Jesus both asked and answered questions.
7. Mary was a descendent of Abraham.
8. A prophet's home country honors him most.
9. Peter was a married man.
10. He was told he would continue to be a fisherman.
11. Miraculous cures required much time.
12. The disciples were blamed for stealing corn.
13. Jesus spent a night in prayer.
14. It was dangerous to be well spoken of.
15. Heathen sometimes built synagogues for the Jews.
16. Rejecting baptism was rejecting God.
17. Jesus was charged with having a devil.
18. Mary Magdalene was a very bad woman.
19. Some good seed turned into thorns.
20. A man may lose what he does not have.
21. Herod desired to see Jesus.
22. Jesus predicted his own death.
23. The Samaritans were attached to Jerusalem.
24. A plowman is not fit for the Kingdom of God.
25. The 70 were to carry no shoes.
26. Jesus saw Satan fall from heaven.
27. There is something better than casting out devils.
28. A priest and a Levite were always the same.
29. Devils sometimes produced dumbness.
30. Jonah was used as a sign.
31. Speaking against Christ is the unpardonable sin.
32. Inspired men were told not to premeditate.
33. The rich man was a fool for building his barns.

34. Responsibility is measured by knowledge.
35. Christ came to send division.
36. Galileans were the greatest of sinners.
37. The Kingdom of Heaven had a small beginning.
38. Many seeking to be saved are unable.
39. Christ will not recognize some people he knows.
40. Healing on the Sabbath was lawful.
41. Publicans and sinners sought to see Jesus.
42. The prodigal son supplanted the elder brother.
43. Jesus commended the steward's unjustness.
44. The Pharisee prayed on behalf of the publican.
45. Infants were brought to Jesus to be christened.
46. Zacchæus was small physically and financially.
47. He became a saved man.
48. Jesus ate his last passover in public.
49. Jesus was slain for being king of the Jews.
50. Disciples rolled the stone from the grave.

## Questions on John

### Chapter 1

1. What was in the beginning?
2. Where was it?
3. Tell what was made by him.
4. In him was what?
5. How were men benefited by this?
6. Which was stronger, the light or the darkness?
7. From what source was John sent?
8. What did he come to bear?
9. To what end was this?
10. What persons are "he" and "light" in 8th verse?
11. What will the true light do?
12. Tell what the world did not know.
13. To whom did he come?
14. How did they treat him?
15. What did he do for the exceptions to this?
16. By what had they been born?
17. In what form was the Word made?
18. It could then dwell where?
19. But what glory did it display?
20. Of what was it full?
21. What did John bear for Christ?
22. Which of these persons was preferred?
23. Tell the reason here given.
24. For what had fulness and grace been received?
25. What did Moses give?
26. Tell what came by Christ.
27. Who only has seen God?
28. What qualified him to declare his glory?
29. Of what was John asked?
30. What admissions did he make?
31. What did he claim to be?
32. He was to do what?
33. Who were sent to question him?
34. Distinguish priests and Levites.
35. State the next question they asked him?

36. With what did John baptize?
37. Who was unrecognized among them now?
38. State the preference John mentions.
39. How unworthy did he profess to be?
40. Where were these things being done?
41. What presentation did John make next day?
42. How did he classify him?
43. Did he at first know him?
44. By what means did he recognize him?
45. What conclusion did this form for him?
46. The "next day" after what, in 35th verse?
47. What did John repeat then?
48. Who then followed Jesus?
49. Why were they following?
50. Did they obtain their desire?
51. Tell who they were.
52. What change in name did Jesus make now?
53. When was the "day following," 43rd verse?
54. Where did Jesus go on this day?
55. Whom did he take?
56. Tell what he said to Nathanael.
57. Repeat Nathanael's question.
58. And the answer.
59. What did Jesus say of Nathanael?
60. How long had he known this?
61. What confession did this bring from Nathanael?
62. Relate the prediction Jesus made now.

## Chapter 2

1. From what was this the "third day"?
2. What was taking place?
3. Who was present besides Jesus and his disciples?
4. Of what did she inform Jesus?
5. What did he say had not come?
6. Tell what indicates her confidence in him.
7. What vessels were available?
8. State their customary use.
9. Repeat the orders Jesus first gave to them.
10. What next?
11. How was the ruler impressed?

12. What did he not know?
13. To whom did he give the credit?
14. When was "good" wine usually served?
15. What effect would this "good" wine have?
16. Then what might be served?
17. How was the present case different?
18. Of what was this the beginning?
19. What did it manifest?
20. How did it affect his disciples?
21. After this where did he go?
22. Where is this located?
23. What woman went along?
24. Were his "brethren" and his disciples the same?
25. What about their stay here?
26. Tell what feast was about due.
27. Where did Jesus go?
28. Why to this city?
29. Tell what he found in the temple.
30. What occasioned these things?
31. State the need for money changers.
32. Tell what Jesus did.
33. Of what did he accuse them?
34. What writing did the disciples then apply?
35. For what evidence did the Jews ask?
36. State his answer.
37. To what did they refer his answer?
38. Why did it seem impossible to them?
39. Of what was he speaking?
40. State his meaning of three days.
41. When did the disciples recall this prediction?
42. What two authorities did they then believe?
43. Why believe the two?
44. Did any others believe?
45. Where did they meet him?
46. What caused them to believe?
47. Tell what Jesus knew.
48. Because of this what did he not do?
49. What testimony did he not need?
50. Tell what he knew without seeing it.

**Chapter 3**

1. What official position did Nicodemus hold?
2. To what sect did he belong?
3. When did he come to Jesus?
4. What reason is given for this?
5. By what title did he address Jesus?
6. What knowledge did he profess?
7. On what did he base it?
8. On what matter did he come?
9. Did he ask about it?
10. Account for the statement of Jesus.
11. Of what birth did Nicodemus boast?
12. Of what advantage is that fact now?
13. Tell what is required.
14. What did he think Jesus meant?
15. Tell what additional words Jesus used.
16. Did Nicodemus still misunderstand?
17. Why did he marvel?
18. State the illustration Jesus used.
19. Do we understand all about the wind?
20. Do we accept the facts notwithstanding?
21. Tell what else he should have accepted.
22. Did he accept the illustration?
23. What should have qualified him to understand?
24. On what basis did Jesus speak?
25. What things did Jesus say he had told him?
26. What were those "earthly things"?
27. If he believes not these, then what?
28. What must precede the *descension*?
29. Who only could do this?
30. How did Moses typify the Son of man?
31. For what purpose is the antitype?
32. What only son did God give?
33. This proved what of God?
34. State the purpose of this.
35. For what was Christ *not* sent?
36. Why was that not necessary?
37. How may one escape condemnation?
38. What is sufficient to bring condemnation?

39. Tell what men love.
40. Why is it so?
41. Who hates the light?
42. Tell why he does.
43. What brings others to the light?
44. Into what section did Jesus next come?
45. Tell what he did here with his disciples.
46. Where was John now?
47. Why was he baptizing in this place?
48. What imprisonment is referred to?
49. Distinguish "John's disciples" and "Jews," 25th verse.
50. About what did they dispute?
51. What report was brought to John?
52. Was his reaction favorable?
53. From where were all things received?
54. What declaration of his did he then repeat?
55. Who is the bridegroom of 29th verse?
56. Who is his friend?
57. Tell what causes him to rejoice.
58. What about increase and decrease?
59. Identify the first and second "he" in 31st verse.
60. Who is meant in 32nd verse?
61. Receiving his testimony indicates what?
62. Who speaks the words of God?
63. How is he said to receive the Spirit?
64. What has the Father given the Son?
65. Tell what belief brings everlasting life.
66. What abides on the unbeliever?

#### Chapter 4

1. What had the Pharisees heard?
2. Through what means did Jesus baptize?
3. Where was John baptizing?
4. What unselfish thing did Jesus do?
5. Through what section must he go?
6. To what city did he come?
7. Identify the location.
8. What was there?
9. State his condition.
10. At what time of day?



11. Who came to this place?
12. Where were the disciples?
13. Tell the character of this woman.
14. What did Jesus request of her?
15. State what astonished her.
16. What was it that she did not know?
17. Of what water did she think he spoke?
18. From whom had they received this well?
19. State the defect of this water.
20. What water is different?
21. Unto what will it spring?
22. State the woman's request.
23. With whom did he bid her share the favor?
24. At this what did she state?
25. Was her statement admitted?
26. What was Jesus' explanation of her situation?
27. Of what did such knowledge convince her?
28. Who are the "fathers" of 20th verse?
29. Why the two places of worship?
30. Tell what change Jesus predicted.
31. Of what nation did salvation come?
32. Why does God seek for spiritual worshippers?
33. To what prophesied person did she refer?
34. What favor did she expect from him?
35. Tell what he then said to her.
36. When the disciples returned why did they marvel?
37. Did they criticize him?
38. What did the woman then do?
39. How did she speak of Jesus?
40. What did the people then do?
41. Mean time what concerned the disciples?
42. State his declaration to them.
43. What did they think he meant?
44. Give the explanation he made to them.
45. What work did he say was on hand?
46. To whom does he promise reward?
47. Who might be reapers in this case?
48. Tell who were the "other men" in 38th verse.
49. What made believers of many Samaritans?
50. How did they show their appreciation?

51. What further fruits did his word produce?
52. Tell what they confessed to the woman.
53. Where did Jesus go in two days?
54. Where is a prophet honored?
55. What caused his good reception in Galilee?
56. To what city did he come?
57. What had occurred here?
58. Who came to him now for a favor?
59. Tell what showed his faith in Jesus.
60. How did Jesus heal the son?
61. At what time did he begin to improve?
62. What effect did this deed have?
63. Which miracle numerically was it?

### Chapter 5

1. Why did Jesus go up to Jerusalem?
2. Describe the pool found there.
3. What is antecedent of "these" in verse three?
4. Who were lying there?
5. What were they waiting for?
6. Tell who would be the favored party.
7. What certain man was there?
8. Repeat the question Jesus asked him.
9. What was his explanation?
10. Tell what Jesus did.
11. What complaint did the Jews make?
12. State the defense he made.
13. What did they ask him?
14. Why could he not answer them?
15. Where did he see him next?
16. Tell what admonition he gave the man.
17. What report did he then make?
18. How did they then treat Jesus?
19. With whom did Jesus work?
20. What increased the anger of the Jews?
21. State the dependence of the Son on the Father.
22. How did the Father show love for the Son?
23. What was destined to cause the Jews to marvel?
24. Tell what both the Father and Son do.
25. Tell what the Son only does.

26. State the purpose of this.
27. What must we do for both or for neither?
28. Who will escape condemnation?
29. What voice was the dead to hear?
30. At that voice what will they do?
31. When was this to be?
32. What authority is given to the Son?
33. From where does the Son procure life?
34. Tell what hour was to come.
35. What will they do when they hear?
36. To what two destinies will they come forth?
37. How could Christ not do anything?
38. What justifies his judgment?
39. In what will was he interested?
40. How many witnesses necessary for truth?
41. State the two in this case.
42. What third party gave additional testimony?
43. Was Christ dependent on his testimony?
44. Tell what honor Jesus bestowed on John.
45. How had he been received?
46. What greater witness did Jesus have?
47. Tell what was proved by this testimony.
48. What had these people not seen?
49. State what did not abide in them.
50. What indicated this?
51. Why did they search the scriptures?
52. And yet what testimony did they overlook?
53. Why should they come to Christ?
54. Tell what Jesus did not receive.
55. Of what did he accuse these Jews?
56. In what name had Jesus come?
57. Yet whom would they prefer to receive?
58. Tell what was hindering their belief.
59. Who had accused them before Christ?
60. In what way did he condemn them?

### Chapter 6

1. State another name for Galilee.
2. What attracted the multitude to Jesus?
3. To what place did he take his disciples?

4. What national event was approaching?
5. Whom did Jesus observe coming to him?
6. How did he test Philip?
7. What supplies did they have on hand?
8. State the orderly arrangement Jesus directed.
9. Tell what use he made of his disciples.
10. What service preceded the eating?
11. How many were fed?
12. What indicates they were satisfied?
13. Why were the fragments gathered up?
14. How did this miracle affect the people?
15. What did Jesus now perceive?
16. How did he avoid it?
17. *Why* did he avoid it?
18. To what city did the disciples sail?
19. What condition came upon them?
20. State what surprised them with fear.
21. What calmed them?
22. Had Jesus started with them on this voyage?
23. Who had observed this?
24. What else had they observed?
25. Upon this what did they do?
26. State their question to Jesus.
27. What rebuke did he give them?
28. And what admonition did he give them?
29. Repeat their inquiry of him.
30. And his answer.
31. What further evidence did they request?
32. What historical fact suggested this request?
33. Who had given them the manna?
34. State what bread he had *not* given them.
35. To what bread did Jesus refer?
36. Did they yet understand him?
37. Repeat their request.
38. Upon this what information did he give them?
39. How does this bread differ from other?
40. What act of the mind is necessary?
41. Who will come to Jesus?
42. Tell the assurance he has for them.
43. For what did Jesus come down from heaven?

44. When will he finally accomplish this purpose?
45. What caused the Jews to murmur?
46. What family history confused them?
47. Explain their confusion.
48. Who only can come to Jesus?
49. How had the prophets written of this?
50. Who only had seen God?
51. How must everlasting life be obtained?
52. What is the bread of life?
53. How did it differ from manna of the fathers?
54. What must Jesus give to produce this bread?
55. Tell the mistake the Jews again made.
56. How did Jesus increase their perplexity?
57. Why would such words add to their confusion?
58. How will the new bread affect life?
59. Where was Jesus doing his teaching?
60. Who were confused besides the Jews?
61. By what prediction did he increase their confusion?
62. Why would it have such effect?
63. State the key to the whole misunderstanding.
64. How was the literal flesh related to this?
65. Who is meant in 64th verse?
66. Why could he not come to Jesus?
67. Tell who was responsible for the situation.
68. What did many disciples now do?
69. Repeat Jesus question to the twelve.
70. And the answer of Peter.
71. Of what did he say they were sure?
72. What did Jesus call Judas?
73. Tell what he was going to do.

### Chapter 7

1. Why did Jesus avoid Judea?
2. What feast was at hand?
3. State the advice of his brethren.
4. Does this mean his religious brethren?
5. What reason given why his works should be public?
6. What prompted this speech of his brethren?
7. Why had he yet not worked more publicly?
8. Whose opportunity was always present?

9. Why did the world hate Jesus?
10. State his direction to his brethren.
11. Why not do this himself?
12. Where did he do this waiting?
13. In what way did he finally attend the feast?
14. Who sought for him?
15. What sentiments were expressed concerning him?
16. Why were they not spoken openly?
17. What did Jesus finally do?
18. At what did the Jews marvel?
19. How did Jesus account for the situation?
20. How might a man test the doctrine?
21. What indicates a man seeks his own glory?
22. State the contrast in the conduct of Jesus.
23. What were these people seeking to do?
24. In so doing what command would be violated?
25. Who did he say had given them this law?
26. How did they resent the accusation of Jesus?
27. What was the "one work" of 21st verse?
28. With whom did circumcision begin?
29. What had Moses done about it?
30. How about circumcision and the sabbath?
31. In what were the Jews inconsistent?
32. What constitutes unrighteous judgment?
33. State the inquiry some made.
34. What were they observing?
35. What did they ask of the rulers?
36. Concerning whom did they express doubt?
37. On what familiarity was this doubt based?
38. What did Jesus say about this common knowledge?
39. Tell whom he said they did *not* know.
40. Why did Jesus know him?
41. What did they then seek to do?
42. Tell why they failed.
43. How were many of the people affected?
44. State their significant question.
45. Whose ears did these remarks reach?
46. Upon hearing them what did they do?
47. Tell the announcement Jesus made to the officers.
48. In what did he say they would be disappointed?

49. Who were confused by this statement?
50. What explanation did they suggest among themselves?
51. On what subject did Jesus now speak?
52. How far along is the feast?
53. Who is antecedent of "his" in 38th verse?
54. What was he going to bestow?
55. Upon whom?
56. Why had this not yet been bestowed?
57. At this saying what did many people remark?
58. Why did others question it?
59. Explain their confusion at this point.
60. On their return what was asked the officers?
61. Give their explanation.
62. What answer did the Pharisees make to this?
63. State their anxious inquiry about the rulers.
64. Upon whom did they pronounce a curse?
65. What counsel did Nicodemus express?
66. With what argument did they reply to him?

### Chapter 8

1. To what place did Jesus go?
2. Where did he go in the morning?
3. What did he do here?
4. Tell what classes approached him.
5. Whom were they bringing unto him?
6. Of what did they accuse her?
7. Why could they have brought the man also?
8. Tell what law they cited.
9. What was their question?
10. Describe Jesus' action.
11. Repeat his demand.
12. Which of them responded?
13. Tell what they did.
14. Did Jesus justify the woman?
15. Repeat his instruction to her.
16. State the effect of following Jesus.
17. Of what did the Pharisees accuse him now?
18. What part of it was not true?
19. Why was Jesus not alone in his testimony?
20. Of what ignorance did Jesus accuse them?

21. On what basis did they pass judgment?
22. What confirmed the judgment of Jesus?
23. What did their law say about testimony?
24. Tell what they asked Jesus.
25. What claim called forth this question?
26. Repeat the answer.
27. In what part of the temple was he?
28. Why were hands not laid on him here?
29. Where was he to go?
30. What about following him?
31. In what state would his opposers die?
32. How did they interpret his statement?
33. Contrast their origin with his.
34. This had caused Jesus to say what?
35. Of what unbelief did he accuse them?
36. What did they next ask him?
37. State his answer.
38. What further warning did he make?
39. State the source of Jesus' sayings.
40. Did they understand of whom he spake?
41. What act of theirs did Jesus predict?
42. Then what would they know?
43. Who was working with Jesus now?
44. Why was he always with him?
45. How did his speech now affect many?
46. What encouragement did Jesus give them then?
47. Tell what he said about freedom.
48. In what way did they resent this?
49. What form of servitude did they have in mind?
50. How did Jesus mean it?
51. Show advantage of a son over a servant.
52. What favor can a son bestow on others?
53. Tell what the Jews sought to do to Jesus.
54. What was the reason?
55. What things did Jesus speak?
56. And what things did the Jews do?
57. What fatherhood did they claim?
58. Tell what Jesus reasoned from this.
59. What would Abraham not have done?
60. Tell what fatherhood Jesus ascribed to them.



61. State their reply.
62. This contradicted what other claim?
63. Why should they have loved Jesus?
64. Why did they not understand Jesus' speech?
65. Tell the name of their father.
66. What was his character?
67. Why did he not abide in the truth?
68. Describe his offspring.
69. Why did the Jews disbelieve Jesus?
70. Which of them convicted Jesus of sin?
71. What proves one to *be* God?
72. How did this show up these Jews?
73. Of what did they now accuse Jesus?
74. What glory did Jesus seek?
75. Who shall never see death?
76. How did they interpret this?
77. What gave weight to the honor of Jesus?
78. What would now have made him a liar?
79. In what did Abraham rejoice?
80. How did the Jews interpret this?
81. Which lived first, Jesus or Abraham?
82. At this what did the Jews attempt to do?
83. How was it prevented?

### Chapter 9

1. What unfortunate case did Jesus see?
2. To what general cause did the disciples ascribe it?
3. What special information did they ask Jesus?
4. Instead, what did Jesus inform them?
5. State the proper period to work.
6. What constitutes the night?
7. How long was the light of Jesus to shine?
8. What did he do for the blind man?
9. State what he told him to do.
10. And what were the results?
11. Whose attention was drawn to the circumstance?
12. State their question.
13. What did others say?
14. Who settled the question?
15. Tell what was asked him.

16. Was his answer correct?
17. What question could he not answer?
18. To whom was this man presented?
19. On what day had the miracle been done?
20. What was repeated to the man?
21. Did he answer correctly?
22. What accusation did some make against Jesus?
23. How did others reason in reply?
24. What took place among them?
25. For what did they call upon the blind man?
26. Repeat his answer.
27. What did the Jews profess to doubt?
28. Whom did they call to settle it?
29. How far were they willing to testify?
30. What did they profess not to know?
31. State their suggestion.
32. Give the reason for their attitude.
33. Calling the blind man, what was he told to do?
34. On what was the suggestion based?
35. What did the man profess not to know?
36. Tell what he *did* know.
37. What further inquiry did they pretend to make?
38. Of what did the blind man accuse them?
39. At this, what did they say to revile him?
40. What ignorance did they profess?
41. How did they credit Moses?
42. What seemed marvelous thing to the blind man?
43. State his reasoning about hearing sinners.
44. Was the blind man inspired?
45. What had happened for the first time?
46. Tell what he accredited to Jesus.
47. Of what did the Jews accuse the blind man?
48. This disqualified him for what?
49. What did they do for him?
50. Who next found him?
51. State his question.
52. How did he reply?
53. What did Jesus then say?
54. How did this conversation result?
55. For what had Jesus come into the world?

56. How was it to affect sight and blindness?
57. Who overheard Jesus?
58. What denial did they put in question form?
59. Tell how they might have been innocent.
60. On what ground was their sin to remain?

### Chapter 10

1. What is used as a parable?
2. Is it possible to enter it unlawfully?
3. Who is here classed with thieves?
4. How does the shepherd enter?
5. Who recognizes him?
6. By whom is his voice heard?
7. In what way are they called and led?
8. Why do the sheep follow the shepherd?
9. Why flee from strangers?
10. How did the parable affect the hearers?
11. On what subject was the next parable?
12. What was the door into this?
13. All pretenders preceding him were what?
14. How did the sheep regard them?
15. By what must men enter?
16. With what results?
17. State the motive of the thief.
18. Tell that of the true shepherd.
19. How does he prove his faithfulness?
20. This contrasts with what character?
21. When does he flee?
22. Does he first provide for the sheep?
23. What happens to them?
24. Tell why the hireling flees.
25. Who mutually know each other?
26. State what is laid down for the sheep.
27. Was the first fold to be permanent?
28. Did it contain all of the sheep?
29. What was going to be done about it?
30. Tell the name of this second fold.
31. And its shepherd.
32. Why did his father love him?
33. State Jesus' control over his life.

34. How did he obtain this power?
35. What discussion now took place by the Jews?
36. What deed was used in their argument?
37. Tell what was going on in Jerusalem.
38. Who surrounded Jesus?
39. State their inquiry.
40. Was it a candid one?
41. To what did Jesus refer for his proof?
42. How had they treated this evidence?
43. Why had they done so?
44. What is to be given the sheep?
45. Tell the assurances offered them.
46. Whose greatness guaranteed this?
47. State what two are one.
48. Why did they threaten to stone Jesus?
49. Tell what he asked them.
50. And their answer.
51. What writing did he then quote?
52. Tell what he called it.
53. How did he reason upon this scripture?
54. On what did Jesus stake his credit?
55. What did they again seek to do?
56. How was it prevented?
57. To what place did Jesus now go?
58. What about his following?
59. Tell what was said of John's work.
60. And of his teaching.
61. With what result?

### Chapter 11

1. Where did Lazarus live?
2. Name his sisters.
3. What was the matter with him?
4. Tell what was said of Mary.
5. Where was Jesus now?
6. State the message he received.
7. How did he comment on the subject?
8. What were Jesus' sentiments toward the family?
9. How long did he delay his journey?
10. State his proposal to the disciples.

11. Why did they disapprove of it?
12. How did Jesus reason in reply?
13. What did he then announce to them?
14. State their reply.
15. On what idea was it based?
16. Of what did Jesus say he was glad?
17. Did Thomas' father have another child?
18. Why did Thomas expect to "die with him"?
19. Where was Bethany?
20. For what did many of the Jews come?
21. What did Martha do?
22. Repeat her first statement to Jesus.
23. Was she past hope now?
24. What was Jesus' first promise to her?
25. State her response to this.
26. What constitutes *the* resurrection?
27. Tell what is required to share in it.
28. What will it bring to those sharing it?
29. State the profession of faith Martha made.
30. After this what move did she make?
31. Where did they meet?
32. What comment did Jews make on Mary's departure?
33. Repeat her remark to Jesus.
34. What did Jesus behold her doing?
35. Whom else did he behold thus?
36. This caused him to do what?
37. What did he ask them?
38. Repeat the 35th verse.
39. And the remark of the Jews.
40. What miracle did they recall?
41. How did they reason from that?
42. What did Jesus do in himself?
43. Describe the burial place.
44. Repeat Jesus' orders.
45. How long had Lazarus been dead?
46. This caused what objection?
47. Of what was Martha reminded?
48. Who removed the stone?
49. To whom did Jesus first speak?
50. For whose sake did he do this?
51. To whom did he next speak?

52. In what condition did he come forth?
53. Who removed the bandages?
54. How did this affect the Jews?
55. To whom was this reported?
56. What gathering was then called?
57. State the purpose.
58. What did they fear from the Romans?
59. Tell who intervened.
60. State his prediction.
61. Why was he able to make this prediction?
62. What gathering together did he predict?
63. Tell what was determined from that time.
64. How did this affect the travels of Jesus?
65. What feast was about due?
66. For what purpose did many go up to Jerusalem?
67. What discussion was had among them?
68. State the orders that had been given.

### Chapter 12

1. To what place did Jesus come?
2. When was this with reference to the passover?
3. Tell who lived here.
4. What is said of Lazarus?
5. How was Jesus now entertained?
6. What position did Lazarus have on this occasion?
7. Describe what Mary did.
8. Who complained?
9. Was he sincere?
10. Tell of his character.
11. For what occasion was the act of Mary?
12. How did Jesus reason on the matter?
13. What attracted many Jews here now?
14. State the conspiracy of the chief priests.
15. What was the reason?
16. Into what city did Jesus enter next day?
17. How was he received?
18. What was his means of conveyance?
19. Was this event to be expected?
20. When did the disciples understand about this?
21. What people gave their testimony?

22. State the unpleasant observation of Pharisees.
23. Who are said to have come to the feast to worship?
24. Was this lawful?
25. To whom did they appeal?
26. State their request.
27. By whom was it passed on to Jesus?
28. Repeat the announcement of Jesus.
29. What object was used for an illustration?
30. To what event did he refer?
31. Who will lose, or keep, his life?
32. The servants of Jesus should do what?
33. If they do, what will be their reward?
34. What did Jesus say of his soul?
35. Repeat his request.
36. And the reply.
37. How did this affect the people?
38. State the explanation of Jesus.
39. Who was to be cast out?
40. How was Jesus to draw men to him?
41. To what did this refer?
42. What misunderstanding did the people have?
43. State the admonition Jesus gave them.
44. How did his miracles affect the masses?
45. Who had prophesied this?
46. What blindness was foretold?
47. State the motive for this perverseness.
48. What did some of the rulers do?
49. And what did they *not* do?
50. What was the reason?
51. Tell what love was the cause of this.
52. Belief in Jesus means what other belief?
53. What does he say about light?
54. What will be done to the unbeliever?
55. Why will Jesus not judge him?
56. What constitutes rejecting Jesus?
57. By what will the guilty be judged?
58. At what time will he be judged?
59. By what authority did Jesus speak?
60. From what comes life everlasting?

**Chapter 13**

1. What hour was at hand?
2. It was before what feast?
3. Where did Jesus expect to go from this world?
4. Describe his love for his own.
5. What was taking place among them?
6. Tell what the devil had done.
7. What did Jesus know?
8. What articles did he procure?
9. From what did he arise to do this?
10. What did he now begin to do?
11. To which apostle does he come?
12. What did he observe Jesus doing?
13. And yet what did he not know?
14. Why did he protest?
15. How did he explain himself?
16. Who was not to benefit by this washing?
17. After the washing what did Jesus resume?
18. Repeat the lesson he gave from the washing.
19. What spirit was it meant to teach?
20. Tell how they might be made happy.
21. Whose heel was to be lifted against Jesus?
22. Why did he foretell it to the disciples?
23. What two must be received together?
24. State the feeling of Jesus now.
25. What did he say?
26. Tell what the disciples then did.
27. What was their feeling?
28. Tell what one of them was doing.
29. What is said of him and Jesus?
30. State the request Peter made to him.
31. How did Jesus answer?
32. To whom did the answer apply?
33. What did Jesus bid him do?
34. How was this misunderstood?
35. Why did Judas leave the group?
36. What announcement did Jesus then make?
37. Who was to be glorified?
38. How long was he to be with the children?



39. State the prediction he made to them.
40. Why was this to be so?
41. What new commandment did he give them?
42. To what example did he refer?
43. How would this affect others?
44. What question did Peter ask?
45. He was told he could not do what?
46. When could he do so?
47. What indicated his impatience?
48. Tell what rash statement he made.
49. What was it supposed to accomplish?
50. Repeat the prediction Jesus made.

#### Chapter 14

1. What did Jesus bid them not do?
2. On what belief did he base it?
3. Where were the many mansions?
4. For what was Jesus going?
5. Afterward what was he to do?
6. This was for what purpose?
7. Who questioned him about the way?
8. Repeat the answer.
9. How must one come to the Father?
10. How could the Father be known?
11. State Philip's request.
12. And the answer.
13. What should he believe?
14. What words did Jesus speak?
15. Tell who were doing the works.
16. These should produce faith in whom?
17. Who may also perform such works?
18. What further ability will he have?
20. What basis of asking is required?
21. Tell the results promised.
22. Love for Christ requires what?
23. Tell what Jesus promised to do.
24. What was the Father to send?
25. How long was he to remain?
26. What spirit was this?
27. Who cannot receive it?

28. State the reason.
29. What further assurance as to leaving them?
30. State advantage of disciples over the world.
31. What crisis was about to come?
32. Who was said to love Jesus?
33. This will bring him what favor?
34. What manifestation will it bring?
35. Who next questioned Jesus?
36. State the point of his inquiry.
37. On what virtue was the answer based?
38. What association is then promised?
39. To what source does Jesus ascribe his words?
40. Why was he speaking them now?
41. What was to take his place?
42. Tell who was to send it.
43. In what name?
44. What service was it to do for them?
45. Jesus was to leave what with them?
46. It was different from what?
47. Repeat his words of comfort here.
48. What had they heard?
49. How should they have felt about it?
50. Why should they have done so?
51. Tell why Jesus foretold these things.
52. What person was to contact him?
53. He would obtain what?
54. State the purpose of this contact.

### Chapter 15

1. Who is the vine?
2. In what relation is the father?
3. What is done with fruitless branches?
4. How does he treat the others?
5. By what means is the cleansing done?
6. In what was it given?
7. What mutual abiding is taught?
8. When can a branch not bear fruit?
9. To whom is this likened?
10. To whom is Jesus speaking?
11. What does he call them?

12. Tell what *every* branch is required to do.
13. Is every *disciple* required to do this?
14. When can they do nothing?
15. What man is cast forth as a branch?
16. Tell how he becomes then?
17. What is done with him then?
18. What must abide in the branches?
19. If so what may they expect?
20. Who is glorified by the fruit bearing?
21. What relation to Christ does this cause?
22. In what were they to continue?
23. Tell what example is mentioned.
24. How may this abiding be done?
25. Tell who had already done so.
26. For what purpose had Jesus spoken these things?
27. What was his commandment?
28. State the greatest proof of love.
29. Who are the friends of Jesus?
30. How were they above the servants?
31. Who did the choosing?
32. For what were they ordained?
33. With what assurance?
34. Repeat the command then given them.
35. Why might the world hate the disciples?
36. Tell whom the world loves.
37. From where had the disciples been chosen?
38. Of what did Jesus remind his disciples?
39. Who were destined to be persecuted?
40. What respect would be had for the word?
41. For whose sake will this all be done?
42. What ignorance was responsible for this?
43. Why does this ignorance not excuse them?
44. What hates cannot be separated?
45. State what works made them responsible.
46. Thy then saw and hated whom?
47. From what document does Jesus quote?
48. Tell what he quoted.
49. Who was now promised to come?
50. From where does it proceed?
51. What will he do?
52. Who else will do so?

**Chapter 16**

1. State the purpose of Christ's words.
2. What expelling did he predict?
3. Tell what severer fate he foretold them.
4. How would such acts be counted?
5. Why will they do all these things?
6. For what reason did Jesus foretell this?
7. Why had he not told it before?
8. What is about to happen now?
9. Tell what has filled their heart.
10. This caused what hesitancy in them?
11. Why was it expedient for Christ to leave them?
12. Who was this being to reprove?
13. Why reprove of sin?
14. Of righteousness?
15. And of judgment?
16. Who is the prince of this world?
17. Why had Jesus not said all to the disciples?
18. Tell what the Spirit was to do for them.
19. Whose words was he to speak?
20. Tell what he was to show them.
21. What glorifying was he to do?
22. In what way would he do it?
23. What things did Jesus say were his?
24. What was to happen in a little while?
25. To what event did this refer?
26. What would determine the second "little while"?
27. State the inquiry the disciples made.
28. Was it made openly?
29. What did Jesus say they would do?
30. At that time what would the world do?
31. How would it be changed?
32. What was to cause them to rejoice?
33. Of what were they assured?
34. When was "that day" of 23rd verse?
35. Why would they ask nothing then?
36. What asking was to be granted?
37. In what name must the asking be done?
38. What form of speech had Jesus used?

39. Tell the promise he made about it.
40. Of whom was he to do this?
41. They would then ask in what name?
42. Why would Christ then not need to pray?
43. Tell why the Father would love them.
44. From where had Jesus come?
45. Why had he left his father?
46. Was this journey to be reversed?
47. Give their comment on this speech.
48. Of what were they sure?
49. This produced what belief in them?
50. What hour did Jesus predict?
51. Explain "his own".
52. Would not Jesus be alone?
53. For what reason had Jesus spoken thus?
54. What would they have in the world?
55. Why should they be cheerful?

### Chapter 17

1. After these words to where did Jesus look?
2. To whom did he address his prayer?
3. What did he say had come?
4. Tell what he asked the Father to do.
5. Why had power been given Christ?
6. What brings life eternal?
7. What had Jesus done on the earth?
8. State what glory he now prayed for.
9. What had he manifested to men?
10. Tell who are the men referred to.
11. What had they kept?
12. State what these men were led to know.
13. What words had Jesus given them?
14. This produced what belief?
15. What was Jesus now doing for them?
16. For whom did he not pray?
17. To whom did the disciples belong?
18. In what did Jesus take glory?
19. What separation did he now refer to?
20. Tell what keeping he asked of God.
21. This was to what purpose?

22. How had they been kept up to now?
23. Which one had not been kept?
24. This fulfilled what?
25. Why called "son of perdition"?
26. To whom does Jesus now come?
27. Why come at this time and place?
28. What had Jesus given the apostles?
29. Tell what the world had done.
30. State the reason.
31. For what did Jesus not pray?
32. From what would he have them kept?
33. To what did they not now belong?
34. In this respect whom are they like?
35. What special favor did he ask for them?
36. Through what was this to be accomplished?
37. Who had been sent and where?
38. What had Jesus done for their sakes?
39. This was to accomplish what?
40. Who are "these" in 20th verse?
41. Who are "them" in same verse?
42. By what would they be made believers?
43. State the subject of this prayer.
44. What example is referred to?
45. Tell the result to be obtained.
46. In whom may unity be had?
47. What had been given to aid them to unity?
48. What three should be perfect in one?
49. This would make the world know what?
50. What was Christ's will concerning his followers?
51. For what reason did he wish this?
52. How long had God loved Christ?
53. Who had and who had not known the Father?
54. Why had Christ declared God's name?

### Chapter 18

1. To what place did Jesus go with his disciples?
2. Why did Judas know this place?
3. With whom did he come here now?
4. With *what* did he come?
5. From what authorities did these men come?

6. What did Jesus know?
7. Repeat his question to the band.
8. And their answer.
9. Also the remark of Jesus.
10. Who was standing with the mob?
11. What caused them to fall to the ground?
12. State the question that was repeated.
13. Tell his words upon their reply.
14. This was to fulfill what?
15. Who resorted to violence now?
16. By whom was he rebuked?
17. State his reasoning on the matter.
18. What was done then?
19. To whom did they lead Jesus?
20. Why to this man?
21. What had the high priest done before this?
22. Who followed Jesus?
23. Why did the second one go into the palace?
24. State where Peter stood.
25. How was he admitted?
26. Who spoke to him?
27. What was the subject of the conversation?
28. Tell what Peter said.
29. What were the conditions in nature at this time?
30. Of what did the high priest inquire?
31. Was this a secret subject?
32. How did Jesus criticize the high priest?
33. Tell what was done to Jesus then.
34. On what ground was it done?
35. Repeat the demand of Jesus.
36. Before what personage is Jesus now?
37. In what condition was he sent here?
38. What was again said to Peter?
39. And what answer?
40. Who spoke to him next?
41. Where had he seen him?
42. Tell what Peter did again.
43. What happened then?
44. To where did they lead Jesus then?
45. It was at what time?

46. Why did the Jews not enter this place?
47. Who presided here?
48. What question did he ask?
49. Did they answer direct?
50. What did Pilate tell them to do?
51. Upon what pretense did they refuse?
52. This fulfilled what?
53. To whom did Pilate next speak?
54. Repeat his question.
55. And the question of Jesus to him.
56. Was Pilate a Jew?
57. What people had delivered Jesus?
58. Tell on what subject Jesus then spoke.
59. What citizens have right to fight?
60. And is this for offense or defense?
61. State the next question of Pilate.
62. And the answer.
63. Of what did Pilate then ask?
64. What answer did he receive?
65. Tell what he then said to the Jews.
66. To what custom did he then refer?
67. What was his proposition?
68. This brought what protest from them?

### Chapter 19

1. What did Pilate do to Jesus?
2. What did the soldiers put on his head?
3. State what they put on his body.
4. What did they say to him?
5. Tell what they did next?
6. State Pilate's estimate of Jesus.
7. With what words did he present him?
8. This brought what cry from the mob?
9. What did Pilate bid them do?
10. Tell the acknowledgment he made.
11. To what document did the Jews refer?
12. What did they say it demanded?
13. On what ground?
14. What roused the fear of Pilate?
15. Where did he then go?
16. Repeat his question.
17. **And the answer.**



18. What claim did Pilate then make?
19. Repeat Jesus' explanation of his power.
20. Who was the more responsible?
21. How did this impress Pilate?
22. What did it cause him to do?
23. To whom did the Jews refer in reply?
24. What connection between him and Pilate?
25. Upon this what did Pilate do to Jesus?
26. Before what holy day is it?
27. What are such preceding days called?
28. At what hour is it?
29. Repeat the announcement of Pilate.
30. What was the response?
31. And Pilate's question?
32. To this what did the chief priests say?
33. What did Pilate finally do?
34. And what happened then?
35. What was Jesus made to bear?
36. To what place did they come?
37. What was done to Jesus here?
38. Was he the only victim?
39. What was written on the cross?
40. Who were said to have read the writing?
41. Tell why so many readers.
42. In what languages was it written?
43. Who protested to Pilate?
44. State the correction they wished made.
45. And the reply of Pilate.
46. How many soldiers crucified Jesus?
47. What did they do with his garments?
48. How did they dispose of his coat?
49. This fulfilled what?
50. Who were standing by the cross?
51. Which did Jesus notice?
52. Tell whom else he saw.
53. What did he say to his mother?
54. Who was the son that was meant?
55. How did this request result?
56. What request did Jesus make next?
57. This was after what accomplishment?

58. How was this request gratified?
59. After this what did Jesus say?
60. What occurred then?
61. Tell what is said of the next day?
62. What was desired about the bodies?
63. To whom did they appeal for permission?
64. Why break the legs?
65. Why not the legs of Jesus?
66. Instead, what was done?
67. How did the recorder learn this?
68. This fulfilled what prophecy?
69. What other scripture was fulfilled?
70. What man came after this?
71. Why was he interested?
72. And why come at night?
73. Tell his request.
74. What did he do?
75. Who else came?
76. Tell what these men did with his body.
77. In what kind of place was the body laid?
78. Why the hasty burial?

### Chapter 20

1. What day is mentioned?
2. What period of the day is mentioned?
3. Who came to the grave?
4. Upon arriving what did she see?
5. Why had this stone been there?
6. To whom did she go?
7. What was the news to them?
8. Upon this what did they do?
9. Which arrived first?
10. What did he see?
11. When did he enter?
12. What was observed about the clothes?
13. When did John see and believe?
14. What scripture was still overlooked by them?
15. Where did they go now?
16. Tell who was still standing there.
17. And what was she doing?

18. Whom did she see in the sepulchre?
19. How were they sitting?
20. Repeat their question.
21. What did Mary think had happened?
22. Tell who was standing near her.
23. What was his question to her?
24. Whom did she think him to be?
25. And what did she think he had done?
26. At what did she recognize him?
27. What did she call him?
28. Tell what had not yet taken place.
29. What was she told not to do?
30. But instead, to do what?
31. Did she obey?
32. Who appeared that evening?
33. Why were the doors shut?
34. Tell what he said.
35. He then displayed what to them?
36. How were the disciples made to feel?
37. What was said about the Father?
38. Jesus then bade them receive what?
39. What power over sins did this impart?
40. Which one was not present at first?
41. Tell what this man was called.
42. Repeat the announcement made to him.
43. Did he accept it?
44. Did he deny it?
45. What evidence did he require?
46. How long till the next meeting?
47. Who was present then?
48. Tell who came to them again.
49. Through which door did he enter?
50. What did he say to them?
51. Then what did he tell Thomas to do?
52. He should then be how?
53. Did it turn out so?
54. State the observation Jesus made.
55. Were these the only signs Jesus did?

56. These were written for what purpose?
57. What were they to believe?
58. What would the belief bring?

### Chapter 21

1. Where did Jesus next appear to the disciples?
2. What were they doing?
3. Name some of them who were there.
4. Who had proposed this action of theirs?
5. And who seconded it?
6. What was their success?
7. Who was near in the morning?
8. How about the recognition?
9. What did he ask them?
10. Repeat his instructions.
11. State the result.
12. Who now recognized Jesus?
13. At this what did Peter do?
14. How did the others come?
15. What did they bring?
16. Upon landing, what did they see?
17. What did Jesus call for?
18. How many had they caught?
19. What was remarkable about it?
20. Repeat Jesus' invitation to them here.
21. On what were they silent?
22. Why was it so?
23. Who served the group?
24. How often has Jesus appeared since resurrection?
25. After dinner what did Jesus ask Peter?
26. How often did he ask?
27. Tell how Peter felt about it.
28. Explain why three times.
29. What was he told to do?
30. When was Peter strong?
31. State the prediction of Jesus.
32. What did this signify?
33. What did he now bid him do?
34. Tell whom Peter noticed.
35. What is said about this man and Jesus?

36. Where had he sat at supper?
37. Tell what he had asked.
38. Repeat Peter's question now.
39. And the answer.
40. This started what report?
41. What was wrong about the report?
42. State the lesson Peter should have received.
43. Who is doing the writing of this book?
44. What did he know?
45. Did he record all the works of Jesus?
46. For what purpose were these written?
47. Which chapter and verse shows this?
48. Had all been written, then what?
49. What is meant by the world?
50. What is John's endorsement of this book?

#### TRUE - FALSE TEST

1. The Word was in the beginning.
2. Christ's baptism introduced him to John.
3. Jesus had brothers besides his disciples.
4. Nicodemus was one of the scribes.
5. The Jews were not all disciples of John.
6. Jesus baptized with his own hands.
7. Dead people can hear.
8. The resurrection will include all classes.
9. Jesus taught economy.
10. People sought Christ to give him loaves and fishes.
11. No man can come to Christ unless God draws him.
12. The fathers were dead because they ate manna.
13. The words of Christ are spiritual food.
14. Judas was chosen to make him a devil.
15. It is right to judge.
16. Circumcision originated with Moses.
17. Nicodemus pleaded for Jesus.
18. An adulterous man and woman were brought to Jesus.
19. Jesus excused the woman.
20. Whoever is of God will hear his word.
21. Jesus is older than Abraham.
22. A man was born blind because of sin.
23. Jesus is both door and shepherd.

24. Some will steal into the church.
25. There are sheep in more than one fold.
26. The Psalms are a part of the Jewish law.
27. Jesus wept in sorrow after Lazarus.
28. A high priest prophesied the death of Christ.
29. A thief was chosen as an apostle.
30. Judas was present at the Lord's supper.
31. The Father has many houses with mansions in them.
32. All true branches are in Christ.
33. Doers of Christ's will only are his friends.
34. The Spirit came to take Jesus away.
35. Unity is an antidote for infidelity.
36. Jesus was crowned with thorns.
37. Pilate found Jesus guilty.
38. The crucifixion preceded a high day.
39. All the works of Jesus are recorded.
40. Peter was called from his fishnets the 2nd time.

## Questions on Acts

### Chapter 1

1. To what document does "former treatise" refer?
2. State the subject matter of that treatise.
3. Until what event did the narrative continue?
4. What did he give to the apostles?
5. Through what means did he give these?
6. What showing did he make to the apostles?
7. By what did he do this showing?
8. What is meant here by his passion?
9. For what length of time was he with them?
10. Of what things did he speak to them?
11. While assembled what did he command not to do?
12. For what should they wait?
13. What is here said of John?
14. Who are the antecedents of "ye" in 5th verse?
15. State their advantage over John's disciples.
16. What question was now asked of Christ?
17. To what institution did they refer?
18. What had happened to this institution?
19. Give the answer of Jesus to them.
20. Who had the power over this matter?
21. What was to come upon the apostles?
22. This would cause them to receive what?
23. And cause them to become what for Christ?
24. What was to be their territory?
25. After this conversation what happened to Christ?
26. What object shut him off from view?
27. Who next appeared on the scene?
28. State the question they asked.
29. What important prediction did they then make?
30. Name the location of the ascension.
31. To where did the apostles now go?
32. How much of a journey was it?
33. Into what place did they go?
34. Who were dwelling there?
35. How were they passing the time?
36. Tell what noted woman was in the group.

37. State the number of disciples.
38. Who was the spokesman?
39. In what term did he address the others?
40. To what document did he refer?
41. Why couple the Holy Ghost and David together?
42. Concerning what person did he speak?
43. What had he done?
44. In what position had he been formerly?
45. Tell what he purchased.
46. With what did he make the purchase?
47. Was it purchased before his death?
48. In what way was the purchasing made?
49. How is his death here described?
50. Explain this and the former account.
51. How extensively known did this event become?
52. State the name given to the place.
53. What would make this name appropriate?
54. From what book does the speaker quote?
55. Tell the meaning of the word bishoprick.
56. Of what circumstances is this verse a prophecy?
57. What association must the chosen man have had?
58. Name the period covered by this association.
59. Why begin with the baptism of John?
60. What is the chosen man to become?
61. Who are "they" of verse 23?
62. Did they put two into the apostleship?
63. Why were the two men named?
64. Did "they" know outward qualification of the men?
65. What did the Lord only know about them?
66. State what religious exercise was first performed.
67. By what means did Judas fall from his office?
68. What is meant by "his own place"?
70. Is "he was numbered with the 11 apostles" inspired?

### Chapter 2

1. What day has now finally come?
2. Who are the antecedents of "they" in 1st verse?
3. What is said of their situation now?
4. Tell what came.
5. From where did it come?



6. How did it come?
7. Unto what was it likened?
8. What filled the house?
9. Find the antecedent of "they" in verse two.
10. And the one for "them" verse three.
11. What appeared at this time?
12. To what were they likened?
13. Upon how many did they sit?
14. Cite antecedents of "they" and "them" verse four.
15. Did the fire fill them?
16. With what did they speak?
17. What enabled them to do this?
18. With what is "other" contrasted in verse four?
19. What kind of men were in Jerusalem now?
20. From what nations had they come?
21. Why were they there at this time?
22. Were they present when the sound came from heaven?
23. Tell what called them together.
24. And what confounded them?
25. Show the antecedent of "them" verse six.
26. And that for "his" verse six.
27. Show that for "they" verse seven.
28. And of "these" in seventh verse.
29. Why would being Galileans increase the mystery?
30. Were these the acquired tongues of the visitors?
31. How many tongues were spoken at this time?
32. State the subject matter of the tongues.
33. How did the demonstration affect the audience?
34. State the accusation made against the apostles.
35. What shows this was spoken in irony?
36. Who was the next spokesman?
37. With how many did he stand up?
38. Who would be required to make this number?
39. Name the antecedent of "his" and "my" verse 14.
40. Would this indicate the others spoke?
41. To whom did the speaker address himself?
42. Designate antecedent of "these" verse 15.
43. Why 3rd hour account for their not being drunk?
44. Who was Joel?
45. When was this prophecy to be fulfilled?

46. In "last days" of what dispensation?
47. Whom does "all flesh" include?
48. Did Peter understand this idea at this time?
49. Was all this prophecy fulfilled on this day?
50. When was verse 20 fulfilled?
51. Who shall be saved?
52. What person was introduced by the speaker?
53. Of whom had he been approved?
54. By what had he been approved?
55. Who are antecedents of "you" verse 22?
56. From where had they come?
57. Where had Jesus performed his works?
58. Then how could it be among these people?
59. By what was Jesus delivered?
60. To whom was he delivered?
61. Then how could "ye" have crucified him?
62. What had God done for Jesus?
63. Why was it not possible for death to hold him?
64. Locate the prophecy quoted from David.
65. Whose soul is meant in 27th verse?
66. Into what hell had it been sent?
67. What was not to see corruption?
68. To what fact did this prophecy refer?
69. What did Peter say of David's sepulchre?
70. How did this fact affect this prophecy?
71. In what was Jesus related to David?
72. What place of David's was Jesus to occupy?
73. What must he accomplish in order to do this?
74. To what fact were the apostles witnesses?
75. By what had Jesus been exalted?
76. To what place had he been exalted?
77. What had been promised to Jesus?
78. Had this promise been passed on to the apostles?
79. What had been shed forth?
80. By which of their senses did they perceive it?
81. Who had not ascended into the heavens?
82. But who had?
83. State the conclusion from these two circumstances.
84. Identify the two "Lords" in verse 34.
85. When will verse 35 be accomplished?

86. State the conclusion of Peter's discourse.
87. Why *both* Lord and Christ?
88. State the effect it had on the hearers.
89. To whom did they address themselves?
90. Why to them, seeing Peter alone spoke?
91. What was their question?
92. From which speaker did they get their answer?
93. What did he tell them first to do?
94. Why not tell them to believe on Christ?
95. How many of them were commanded?
96. Upon what authority was this command?
97. Into what result would it bring them?
98. What further gift was promised?
99. To whom was "the promise" made?
100. Locate this promise in the Old Testament.
101. Who are meant by the ones "afar off"?
102. Did Peter understand this at this time?
103. By what means would the Lord God call them?
104. What did Peter exhort them to do?
105. How can a sinner save himself?
106. What class was baptized?
107. How many were added that day?
108. To what degree did they continue?
109. What difference between apostles' doctrine and teaching?
110. Give the meaning of fellowship.
111. To what does breaking bread refer?
112. What came upon every one?
113. Did this mean that they were frightened?
114. What was performed by the apostles?
115. Explain expression "had all things common."
116. Had this been commanded?
117. On what ground was distribution made?
118. Where did they continually assemble?
119. Why at this place?
120. To what does "breaking bread" verse 46 refer?
121. How did it all affect the people?
122. Who were added to the church?
123. Who did the adding?
124. Of what institution is this chapter the beginning?
125. What law was put in force here?

**Chapter 3**

1. Which of the apostles are now introduced?
2. Into what building did they enter?
3. State the importance of this building.
4. At what time of day did they enter at this time?
5. What institution made this hour conspicuous?
6. Why should the apostles observe this hour?
7. Who was carried to this place?
8. From what time had he been lame?
9. Was this his first appearance here?
10. At what entrance was the man laid?
11. For what purpose was he carried here?
12. Did this consist in spiritual, or temporal things?
13. To whom did he make a direct appeal?
14. What was he told to do?
15. State what he expected of them.
16. Why should he expect only this?
17. What was Peter's condition financially?
18. Tell what general promise was first made to the man.
19. What name did Peter then call over the place?
20. State what the man was then told to do?
21. What further assistance did Peter give him?
22. Tell what happened to the man.
23. How much time did it require?
24. What indicated the man's genuine recovery?
25. How did he show his gratitude?
26. Who witnessed his activities?
27. Did they recognize him?
28. How were they affected at what they saw?
29. What was wonderful about the circumstance?
30. Describe the lame man's attitude to the apostles.
31. At what place did they then arrive?
32. Who gathered here also at this time?
33. What was their frame of mind?
34. To whom were they disposed to give the credit?
35. By whom were they corrected?
36. Whose God did he mention to them?
37. What were these men in relation to this crowd?
38. Who else beside God did Peter introduce?

39. What had God done for him?
40. Of what did Peter accuse these people?
41. Who is antecedent of last "he" in verse 13?
42. Cite the account of this "determination".
43. What had this people done towards the holy one?
44. Who was the murderer of verse 14?
45. Who is the Prince of verse 15?
46. Of what life is he a Prince?
47. How did he come to be alive now?
48. Was this the God the Jews claimed to worship?
49. Of what were the apostles witnesses?
50. Was it "his name" or faith that healed the man?
51. Identify the two "hims" of verse 16.
52. What concession did Peter make the people?
53. To what special class did he extend the admission?
54. What things did Christ's sufferings fulfill?
55. Compare verses 19 and 2: 38.
56. When would their sins be blotted out?
57. Who was to be sent from heaven?
58. Would this be immediately?
59. What must be fulfilled first?
60. State the meaning of "world" in 21st verse.
61. What prophet does Peter then quote?
62. Locate this prophecy.
63. Of what people was the new prophet to be?
64. Like whom must he be?
65. What about those refusing to hear him?
66. Was this the only prophecy of this nature?
67. What significance by beginning at Samuel?
68. Of whom and what were these people the children?
69. Give the central thought in this promise.
70. How was the risen Christ to bless these people?

#### Chapter 4

1. Who are "they" of verse one?
2. What persons came upon them?
3. Describe their state of mind.
4. Did not the Jews believe in the resurrection?
5. Then what caused their grief here?
6. What did they do to the apostles?

7. Does this mean a religious ceremony?
8. What was done now with Peter and John?
9. Did this cut off all their good fruits?
10. How many believed?
11. Who gathered next day?
12. Where did they gather?
13. Who was set in their midst?
14. What is meant by "this" in verse seven?
15. State their inquiry of the apostles.
16. Who spoke in answer?
17. With what was he filled?
18. Was his answer evasive?
19. Was the information to be held confidentially?
20. To what name does he ascribe the deed?
21. Of what does he accuse them?
22. What part had God had in the work?
23. By what object is Christ illustrated?
24. What had the builders done to it?
25. Who were the builders?
26. What had the stone become?
27. State what is in this stone only.
28. How exclusive is this name?
29. State the literary rank of the apostles.
30. In spite of this, what did they manifest?
31. What conclusion did this suggest to the crowd?
32. State what fact they could not deny.
33. What manner of conference was held?
34. Who are "them" of 15th verse?
35. What difficulty confronted the council?
36. Tell what they did as last resort.
37. What did they hope to affect by the threat?
38. Name the antecedent of "this" in 17th verse.
39. Relate the orders then given the apostles.
40. Did it intimidate them?
41. To what were they restricted in speaking?
42. Why were the apostles then let go?
43. What was done before being let go?
44. Tell what attitude the people took.
45. What gave emphasis to the miracle?
46. When released, to whom did the apostles go?

47. State the report they made.
48. How was the report received?
49. What prophecy was brought to their mind?
50. Name the rulers who assembled against Christ.
51. In so doing what did they fulfill?
52. Did the disciples pray for freedom from trials?
53. Give the substance of their prayer.
54. Through what means might signs be done?
55. What demonstration followed the prayer?
56. With what were they filled?
57. How and what did they speak?
58. What was their condition as to unity?
59. How did they arrange their possessions?
60. Had this been commanded?
61. To what did the apostles give witness?
62. Who had charge of the treasury?
63. In what form was the property presented?

### Chapter 5

1. What certain man is introduced?
2. Relate his business transaction.
3. Then relate his religious transaction.
4. Who was associated with him in the act?
5. Who filled the heart of Ananias?
6. With what did he fill it?
7. Before whom was the lie of Ananias considered?
8. Was the sale of land required?
9. Was all the money required?
10. In what did the sin consist?
11. State what happened to Ananias.
12. How did this affect those who heard of this?
13. What was done by the young men?
14. Who came in a few hours afterward?
15. Of what was she unaware?
16. State Peter's question and the answer.
17. Of what conspiracy was she accused?
18. Is it possible to tempt God?
19. Tell the announcement made to Sapphira.
20. What happened to her then?
21. How was her body disposed of?

22. What came upon the church at this time?
23. State what was now done by apostles' hands.
24. At what place were they gathered?
25. What now happened to the community of goods?
26. State the frame of mind of the people.
27. Who were added to the Lord?
28. From what ranks and ages?
29. How did they demonstrate their faith?
30. From what communities were the sick brought?
31. How many of them were healed?
32. Who rose up at this time?
33. With what were they filled?
34. What was done with the apostles?
35. Explain meaning of "common" prison.
36. What officer released them?
37. State his orders to them.
38. To what does "this life" refer in 20th verse?
39. How did the apostles respond to the command?
40. Who were unaware of their escape at this time?
41. What activities did they perform while unaware?
42. State the report brought to their ears.
43. How did it affect them?
44. What further report was then brought them?
45. In what manner were the apostles brought to them?
46. Was this because of friendliness for the apostles?
47. Before what body were the apostles placed?
48. With what had they filled Jerusalem?
49. What guilt did the Jews fear would come upon them?
50. Repeat the answer of Peter and the other apostles.
51. What fact did they attribute to God?
52. What fact did they attribute to the Jews?
53. To what was Christ exalted?
54. Tell what he was to give to Israel.
55. By whom is this witnessed?
56. To what class was the Holy Ghost given?
57. How did all this affect the minds of the Jews?
58. What did they prepare to do?
59. Who dissuaded them from it?
60. How did this man stand among the people?
61. What did he insist should be done with the apostles?



62. With what argument did he support his advice?
63. State his reasoning as to the work of God or man.
64. Why would such reasoning be wrong today?
65. How did the Jews receive the advice?
66. In what manner were the apostles released?
67. What command was given them?
68. Did they obey it?
69. In what did they rejoice?
70. When, where, and what did they teach and preach?

### Chapter 6

1. What was the numerical condition of the disciples now?
2. Tell what arose.
3. Who brought up the murmuring?
4. State difference between these and the Hebrews.
5. Who were being neglected?
6. In what circumstance was this claimed to be done?
7. Refer to the origin of this service.
8. Who are meant by "the twelve"?
9. What did they call?
10. What did they say would not be reasonable?
11. What clamor seemed to suggest such a neglect?
12. To what does "serve" refer in verse two?
13. Explain what would be unreasonable about this.
14. Who were to do the "looking out"?
15. How many men were to be selected?
16. Of what kind of reputation?
17. To be full of what?
18. From among whom must this selection be made?
19. Would these all be Christians?
20. Might there be some not having the Spirit?
21. Was possession of it necessary to being a Christian?
22. Or was it any personal advantage to possess it?
23. Why should it be required in this case?
24. Who were to do the selecting?
25. Who were to do the appointing?
26. What opportunity would this leave for the apostles?
27. How was the proposition received by the people?
28. Name two of the men selected.
29. Can you call them deacons by biblical authority?

30. Before whom were the seven men set?
31. Tell the ceremony the apostles performed.
32. What was conferred by laying on of apostles hands?
33. What happened to the word of God?
34. Does his mean additional revelation?
35. What was multiplied?
36. Tell what special class furnished obedience.
37. How many priests could there be at one time?
38. Which of the seven is now introduced?
39. Of what is he said to be full?
40. What did he do?
41. Was this done for a select few?
42. Did he meet with any opposition?
43. What use is made of the word "synagogue"?
44. Name the classes arrayed before Stephen.
45. What were they doing with him?
46. In the dispute which was victor?
47. State the means with which he disputed.
48. How had he obtained these means?
49. In what manner did they secure men?
50. State what they testified.
51. Name the three classes they stirred up.
53. What did they set up?
54. Tell what they accused against Stephen.
55. Where did they claim to get their information?
56. What saying of Jesus did they pervert?
57. State what Jesus really meant.
58. Was the charge disquieting to Stephen?
59. In the hearing how was his countenance?
60. By whom was this fact observed?

### Chapter 7

1. Who questioned Stephen?
2. What is referred to by "these things"?
3. By what titles does Stephen address the hearers?
4. To whom did God appear?
5. Where was he living at this time?
6. In what place did he dwell next?
7. State what caused him to move.
8. To what country did he next go?
9. After what event did he make his move?

10. How much of the land did Abraham possess?
11. What did God give him?
12. How many children did he have at this time?
13. Tell what sojourning was then predicted.
14. For how long would this sojourn last?
15. Name the country referred to.
16. While there what was to be their treatment?
17. What would happen to this country?
18. After that, what?
19. What covenant was given Abraham?
20. Who are meant by "twelve patriarchs" 8th verse?
21. How did they fulfill prediction made to Abraham?
22. What support did Joseph have in his trials?
23. State the favor shown him at this time.
24. What condition arose now?
25. Tell what countries were affected.
26. Hearing of food in Egypt what did Jacob do?
27. When was Joseph identified?
28. What further introduction was made?
29. Next, what did Joseph do?
30. According to this account how many came into Egypt?
31. Where did Jacob die?
32. What was done with his body?
33. From whom was this burying place obtained?
34. Did all the Israelites leave Egypt at this time?
35. What promise was made to draw nigh?
36. As it did what occurred among the people?
37. State what sort of new king arose.
38. How did he deal with the servant nation?
39. In what way did he attempt to reduce their number?
40. Who was born about this time?
41. Describe his appearance.
42. Where was his first nursery?
43. And where was the next?
44. Tell something of his training.
45. What accomplishments did he come to have?
46. What idea came into his heart?
47. At what age had he arrived?
48. Did God tell him to take this action?
49. What defense did he volunteer?

50. How far did he carry his defense?
51. What supposition was Moses acting upon?
52. Was it correct?
53. What did he see next day?
54. How did this case differ from the day before?
55. How was his action here received?
56. Which of the two men objected to Moses?
57. Of what act did he accuse Moses?
58. At this what did Moses do?
59. How many sons did he beget?
60. How long was it until the next call?
61. Name the site of this experience.
62. How did God identify himself at this time?
63. Describe the effect on Moses' emotions.
64. What was he commanded to do here and why?
65. Tell what subject was then introduced?
66. What was God coming to do about it?
67. Who was to be his agent in the work?
68. Was he the same who had been previously refused?
69. How long required to get them into Canaan?
70. What prophecy of Moses did Stephen quote?
71. What other facts showed Moses' importance here?
72. Did Stephen's hearers profess to believe Moses?
73. Should this have affected their faith in Christ?
74. How did ancient Israel feel about Egypt?
75. What did they do as result?
76. To what did God then abandon them?
77. To what final threat does Stephen then refer?
78. What institution is meant in 44th verse?
79. To what country did they carry this building?
80. State what building took place of this one.
81. Was this the real dwelling place of God?
82. How does Stephen now describe his hearers?
83. Of whose death does he accuse them?
84. How had the law been given to them?
85. What had been their use of it?
86. How did all this speech affect them?
87. How did their rage affect Stephen?
88. What was he permitted to see?
89. Tell what he said to the people then.

90. Did they try to disprove it?
91. How did they manage to hear no more?
92. To what place did they take Stephen?
93. When there what did they do?
94. Who took charge of the clothes?
95. While being stoned what was Stephen doing?
96. Repeat his last words.

### Chapter 8

1. Who is antecedent of "his" in first verse?
2. In what way did Saul give his consent?
3. What calamity happened at this time?
4. How did it affect the disciples?
5. What was done with Stephen's body?
6. Relate Saul's activities at this time.
7. What did the ones scattered do?
8. Who was Philip?
9. Where did he go and why?
10. By what was his preaching confirmed?
11. What prediction did this fulfill?
12. State the reception his preaching received.
13. What certain man is now introduced?
14. State his occupation.
15. Describe the extent of his influence.
16. What power was ascribed to him?
17. But what influence now supplanted this?
18. What rank or age of people was baptized?
19. When were they baptized?
20. What man was baptized with the rest?
21. Had he become a believer?
22. Was his sincerity questioned?
23. With whom did he continue to associate?
24. State how the wonders of Philip affected him.
25. What news was heard by the apostles at Jerusalem?
26. Upon that what did they do?
27. Why did they send these men down?
28. Had the Samaritans already received salvation?
29. Why had they not received the Holy Ghost?
30. What ceremony was performed by the apostles?
31. Tell what observation Simon made.

32. What proposition did he make?
33. Why was his money to perish with him?
34. What is meant by "this matter" in 21st verse?
35. How about Simon's heart?
36. State the law of pardon delivered him by Peter.
37. Explain this in light of 2: 38.
38. Harmonize verse 23 with verse 13.
39. Where did the apostles then go?
40. On their way what did they do?
41. Who spoke to Philip?
42. Where was he to go?
43. What kind of country was it?
44. Does that have to be the dry sand?
45. Who was also making a journey?
46. Where had he been and why?
47. What was he doing as he rode?
48. Locate the scripture he was reading.
49. Did the angel further instruct Philip?
50. What was he told to do?
51. Repeat the question he asked the eunuch.
52. And the answer.
53. Of whom was the eunuch reading?
54. What facts in his life were being predicted?
55. Repeat the question the eunuch asked Philip.
56. And the answer.
57. What word indicates a fixed body of water?
58. State the question the eunuch asked.
59. Also give the answer.
60. Repeat the confession.
61. Why should the chariot come to a stop?
62. Who went down into the water?
63. What act would require this?
64. In what way did Philip disappear?
65. What were his activities?

### Chapter 9

1. What persecutor is again introduced?
2. How could he "breathe" out slaughter?
3. To whom did he go?
4. Why to this person?

5. State his request.
6. Give meaning of "this way" verse two.
7. Why mention just men and women?
8. To what city did he start?
9. Was his journey interrupted by anything?
10. From where was the light?
11. Was Saul alone?
12. Who fell to the earth?
13. What did he hear?
14. Who spoke it?
15. Why Saul's question in verse 5?
16. Explain latter part of same verse.
17. Repeat Saul's next question.
18. Was his question answered directly?
20. How were the other men affected?
21. State the condition of Saul's vision.
22. How did he find Damascus?
23. State his condition for three days.
24. Who was Ananias?
25. Tell what orders were given him.
26. How was Saul passing the time?
27. Did his prayers save him?
28. Was he a Christian?
29. What fears did Ananias have?
30. For what was Saul chosen?
31. What things were to be shown him?
32. On entering what was the first act of Ananias?
33. Was this to convert him?
34. Tell what he bestowed on Saul.
35. What empowered Ananias to bestow this gift?
36. Tell what happened to Saul.
37. After that what did he do?
38. The next period of days was spent where?
39. What and where did he preach?
40. Why in such a place?
41. Was his identity recognized?
42. What did they know about him?
43. State Saul's success over the Jews.
44. What did they plan to do?
45. How did he elude them?

46. How was he treated at Jerusalem?
47. Name his defender.
48. Then what did he do?
49. Who were the Grecians?
50. What did they prepare to do?
51. How was it avoided?
52. Tell what now came to the churches.
53. Explain the cause of this.
54. With what deed is Peter now introduced?
55. Tell some of the results of this deed.
56. To what place is the scene of action now taken?
57. Name the disciple at that place.
58. What service had she rendered?
59. State what happened to her.
60. For whom did they send?
61. Describe the condition he found.
62. Was the body of Dorcas present?
63. Why the words "with them" 39th verse?
64. Relate the work here performed by Peter.
65. What were the results?

### Chapter 10

1. In which Caesarea did Cornelius live?
2. What was his nationality?
3. State his official position.
4. What kind of man as to piety?
5. Whom did he fear?
6. What shows his influence over his household?
7. State what service he rendered the people.
8. To whom and when did he pray?
9. Was he a saved man when the vision came?
10. What was he doing the ninth hour?
11. Who came to him?
12. How did the vision affect him?
13. State the credit given his past deeds.
14. To where and for whom must he send men?
15. At what place was he staying?
16. For what purpose does he need Peter?
17. Why did not the angel tell him these words?
18. Did Cornelius obey the angel?



19. When did he send the men?
20. Whom did he call and send?
21. Did they know why they were going to Joppa?
22. How many days to make the journey?
23. Who had a prayer service about this time?
24. Where did he have it?
25. At what time of day?
26. What was the condition of his body?
27. Tell what came over him.
28. What descended?
29. Describe its form.
30. State what it contained.
31. And the orders given Peter.
32. State his reasons for refusing?
33. To what law did he refer?
34. What lesson was God here teaching?
35. How often was the vessel let down?
36. How often did the voice speak to Peter?
37. In what frame of mind did the vision leave him?
38. Who had now arrived?
39. Tell who next spoke to Peter.
40. What assurance was given him?
41. When did he begin the journey?
43. Did he go alone?
44. In the mean time what had Cornelius done?
45. As Peter entered the house what did Cornelius do?
46. Repeat the statement of Peter at this time.
47. To what former law did Peter then refer?
48. But what had enlightened him in the matter?
49. What question did he then ask Cornelius?
50. After telling his story what did Cornelius say?
51. Peter then said he perceived what?
52. Who is accepted of God?
53. To what nation is this restricted?
54. Who was the theme of Peter's discourse?
55. At what event had the story begun?
56. What had God done to Jesus of Nazareth?
57. What had the Jews done to him?
58. And what did God do then?
59. By whom is the great event witnessed?

60. What had they been commanded to preach?
61. Tell what reference Peter made to the prophets.
62. While Peter spoke what fell?
63. On whom did it fall?
64. What astonished the Jews here?
65. Compare Holy Ghost V 44 with gift of H. G. V 45.
66. What power was conferred by this gift?
67. What did Peter want with water now?
68. Why did he think the Gentiles entitled to it?
69. State the command he then gave.
70. What request was made of the apostle?

### Chapter 11

1. State the report that came to brethren in Judea.
2. Who are meant by they of the circumcision verse 2?
3. Tell what they did with Peter when he arrived.
4. What special accusation did they make?
5. Did he deny it?
6. How much of his experience did he relate?
7. In what manner did he relate it?
8. In what city had he been staying?
9. What was he doing when called?
10. Did he see a sheet let down?
11. In what form was the object?
12. To what fact do the "4 corners" here allude?
13. What was seen in the vessel?
14. Tell what the voice said?
15. Whose voice was this?
16. Why did Peter refuse to eat?
17. At this what did the voice notify Peter?
18. How often did this happen?
19. Who were on the scene then?
20. Who next spoke to Peter?
21. State what he was assured of.
22. How many men went with him?
23. Of what nationality were they?
24. What was Peter to tell Cornelius?
25. For what purpose were they to be told?
26. What happened as he began to speak?
27. When had this happened before?

28. Then what did Peter remember?
29. Compare verse 16 with Matt. 3: 11.
30. What did Peter here call this Holy Ghost?
31. How might he have withstood God?
32. State the effect of this speech on the brethren.
33. What scattered the brethren?
34. Who was Stephen?
35. To whom did the disciples preach the word?
36. State the success of the preaching.
37. What news came to the church at Jerusalem?
38. Then whom did they send and where?
39. State the exhortation he gave the brethren.
40. What kind of man was he?
41. State the influence he had on the people.
42. To what place did Barnabas and Saul go?
43. State the length of their protracted meeting here.
44. What had its beginning at Antioch?
45. Tell what special class of men now came to Jerusalem.
46. Give the subject of their prophecy.
47. In whose days was it fulfilled?
48. This caused the disciples to do what?
49. By whose hands did they send the money.
50. *To whom* did they send it?

### Chapter 12

1. What wicked ruler is introduced?
2. Was he the first ruler of that name?
3. Identify this one.
4. What was his general intention now?
5. On whom did he first make an attack?
6. Why did he intend to take Peter also?
7. At what time of the year was this?
8. Into what place was Peter placed?
9. Describe the means taken to secure him.
10. Why was he not executed immediately?
11. How did the church conduct itself at this time?
12. By whose services was Peter released?
13. Relate the demonstration of the gates.
14. Repeat Peter's expression of confidence.
15. To what house did he go?

16. What was going on there?
17. What custom did he observe for admittance?
18. Who answered his call?
19. Describe her emotions.
20. What did she do about it?
21. State impressions of the group.
22. What being did they think it was?
23. State what Peter was doing all the while.
24. Describe effect when the door was opened.
25. With what means did Peter silence them?
26. State the declaration he made them.
27. What did he then bid them do?
28. Why special mention of James?
29. What did Peter then do?
30. State the condition at break of day.
31. Explain the cause of it.
32. Whom did Herod examine?
33. What would this be for?
34. Were the soldiers to blame?
35. What was commanded about them?
36. Where did Herod go?
37. Why to this place?
38. With whom did he have trouble?
39. Locate these cities.
40. State their nationality.
41. Which side made advances for peace?
42. Through whom did they work?
43. What concession did they make to Herod?
44. Did he give them a favorable hearing?
45. In what setting did he appear to them?
46. State the rash words of the crowd.
47. Whom did the worms attack?
48. Why him and not the crowd?
49. How did the Word of God fare?
50. What trio now returns from Jerusalem?

### Chapter 13

1. Which Antioch is meant here?
2. What talent did this church contain?
3. Name their childhood associates.

4. How were they now passing the time?
5. Had fasting been commanded?
6. Which men were singled out by the Lord?
7. By what instrument did he speak to the Church?
8. Was this separation to free them from sin?
9. Who is antecedent of "they" verse three?
10. As a rule who must lay on hands?
11. What previous exception to this rule is recorded?
12. Does an exception set aside a rule?
13. What was to be the work of these men?
14. Who accompanied them on this journey?
15. In what isle did they preach?
16. What character was at Paphos?
17. With whom was he associated?
18. Name antecedent of "who" verse seven.
19. Tell what the sorcerer tried to do.
20. Who are Saul and Paul?
21. How did he regard Elymas?
22. Of what perversion did he accuse him?
23. By what means was he stopped?
24. To whom was this power here ascribed?
25. How long did it require to bring the result?
26. What caused "belief" and "astonishment" of deputy?
27. State the next stop for this company.
28. At his place what occurred?
29. Tell where they next stopped?
30. Was this the place which sent Paul out?
31. Into what building did they enter?
32. What was the purpose of such a building?
33. Who approached Paul and Barabas?
34. Tell what invitation was given them.
35. What indicates a large audience?
36. At what period of Israelite history does he begin?
37. Explain the "high arm" of God in 17th verse.
38. How long in the wilderness?
39. What number of nations is here stated?
40. How was the land divided?
41. In what book is the history of this fact?
42. Tell the length of the judges' rule.
43. With what man did the period terminate?

44. After the judges what rule was given?
45. How long did the first king rule?
46. Is this fact recorded elsewhere?
47. Who succeeded Saul?
48. Tell God's estimate of this man.
49. State important promise made to this king.
50. Who preceded this promised one?
51. What did he preach and practice?
52. Tell what denial he made for himself.
53. And what prediction did he make?
54. How did Paul connect this with his present hearers?
55. What ignorance does he ascribe to men in Jerusalem?
56. In condemning Christ what was fulfilled?
57. What cause of death had they found?
58. Tell what they desired of Pilate.
59. After what fact was Jesus taken from the tree?
60. What did God do for him?
61. How prominent did this fact become?
62. What was fulfilled by the resurrection?
63. Tell what other scripture was fulfilled.
64. State a promise made to David.
65. To what fact does verse 35 refer?
66. What shows the promise did not mean David in person?
67. Who is "this man" in 38th verse?
68. Contrast him with Moses.
69. Of what does he warn them?
70. Give the substance of this prophecy.
71. Of what races was the audience composed?
72. Which were the more favorably impressed?
73. What request did they make?
74. Was presence of these people lawful?
75. Did any Jews receive the truth favorably?
76. What exhortation was given them?
77. When was the next meeting and why on that day?
78. Tell what sort of audience Paul had.
79. What caused the Jews to be envious?
80. In what manner did they show their envy?
81. Did it intimidate Paul and Barnabas?
82. What preference did they say the Jews had?
83. Tell what put the word away from them?

84. So doing what judgment did they form for themselves?
85. After this to whom must the apostles turn?
86. Find this same thought in Rom. 1: 14-16.
87. What made the Gentiles glad?
88. To what did their belief ordain them?
89. How did this affect the spread of the Word?
90. What did the Jews of the city do?
91. Tell what they did as a protest?
92. What had Jesus once commanded on this subject?
93. To where did Paul next go?
94. Describe the condition of the disciples.

### Chapter 14

1. Who are "they" of verse one?
2. How came they in this city?
3. Into what building did they go?
4. What races could be found in there?
5. State the effectiveness of the preaching.
6. Which race led out in opposition?
7. To whom did they make their appeal?
8. With what success?
9. Did this shorten the stay of the preachers?
10. In what manner did they speak?
11. How did the Lord demonstrate his approval?
12. State condition of the city as to unity.
13. Why the word "apostle" in the plural?
14. What classes made an assault upon them?
15. Did they accomplish their purpose?
16. How did the apostles avoid being taken?
17. What did they do in this territory?
18. What unfortunate person was found at Lystra?
19. State his attitude toward Paul's preaching.
20. What was he told by Paul to do?
21. Describe his reaction to the command?
22. Was the reaction of the people favorable?
23. What beings did they say had come among them?
24. From what region would such come?
25. Was their devotion sincere?
26. Who prevented the sacrifice attempted?
27. What classification did Paul claim with them?

28. How should his preaching affect their practices?
29. State the one origin of all things.
30. Did God permit all nations walk in their own ways?
31. Without what did he not leave himself?
32. In what did this consist?
33. Did heathen have this witness?
34. State affect of Paul's speech.
35. From where did Paul receive his next persecution?
36. Had he ever been in those places?
37. What could they have against him?
38. Tell what they accomplished with the people.
39. Why or when did they draw Paul out of the city?
40. Does the writer say he was dead?
41. Did any inspired man ever say he was dead here?
42. As the disciples stood round what did Paul do?
43. To what place did he go?
44. Was he afraid to preach at this place?
45. What shows his experience at Lystra did not hinder?
46. Tell what they did for the souls of the disciples.
47. Exhorting them to what?
48. How enter into the kingdom of God?
49. What did they ordain?
50. How generally were they provided?
51. Note whether one or more were provided.
52. To whom were they commended?
53. After this what did the apostles do?
54. At what place did they end this journey?
55. What importance was attached to this place?
56. After arriving what meeting did they call?
57. What did they rehearse?
58. Tell what special report they made.
59. What would give this fact unusual interest?
60. Tell what is said concerning their stay here.

### Chapter 15

1. From where did certain men come?
2. What Jewish ordinance did they advocate?
3. Was this on the basis of national requirement?
4. What did they say this ordinance was necessary for?
5. Who disputed with them?
6. Why was it right for them to have a dispute?



7. Who are "they" in 2nd verse?
8. Tell what was determined upon.
9. Why go up to these men?
10. By what society were they sent on this mission?
11. On the way what did they do among the people?
12. What caused the joy of the Samaritans?
13. Who received them at Jerusalem?
14. What sect first raised protest?
15. State the present profession of these people.
16. To this what did they demand should be added?
17. Who had charge of this meeting?
18. What congregation was in authority?
19. Was this a Council of churches?
20. Who was the chief speaker?
21. Where is the history of that appointment?
23. What testimony did God give the Gentiles?
24. How much difference shown between them and Jews?
25. By what were the hearts purified?
26. In what part of Moses' law is this found?
27. How might they here tempt God?
28. Through what must all classes be saved?
29. Who were the next speakers?
30. State the subject of their remarks.
31. Name the next speaker.
32. To whom does he refer as Simeon?
33. What words does James say agree with Simeon?
34. How does all this affect the present controversy?
35. Whom does he advise not to trouble?
36. What would he have the Gentiles instructed to do?
37. Would this result in neglect to law of Moses?
38. How was all this advice received by the hearers?
39. What did they arrange to do?
40. State what was to be sent to Antioch.
41. Tell what teaching they disavowed.
42. How public was their decision?
43. What did they say of Barnabas and Paul?
44. For what purpose were the other men sent?
45. What restrictions were laid upon the Gentiles?
46. Have those restrictions been released?
47. Was the letter delivered to private persons?

48. How did the epistle impress the church?
49. What did Judas and Silas do to endorse the move?
50. Who also preached the word here at this time?
51. State the proposal Paul made to Barnabas.
52. What third party was considered?
53. Who was for and who against?
54. How did it finally come out?
55. Did Paul and Barnabas teach different doctrines?

### Chapter 16

1. What was Paul's first stop?
2. Tell whom he found at this place.
3. Explain his nationality.
4. What was his reputation?
5. State what Paul wished him to do.
6. What did he do to him first?
7. Harmonize this with previous chapter.
8. As they journeyed what did they deliver?
9. Where had these been ordained?
10. State the progress made by the churches.
11. What restrictions were made on them by the Holy Ghost?
12. To what city did they finally come?
13. What appeared to Paul?
14. State the call made on him.
15. What assurance did Paul have now?
16. Name their first important stop.
17. What colony was here?
18. To where did they go on the Sabbath day?
19. Tell what often took place here.
20. Who were resorting here?
21. Name one of Paul's hearers.
22. Was she a religious woman?
23. How much of her family was baptized?
24. What request did she make?
25. Who met Paul on the way to prayer service?
26. State the use her masters made of her.
27. Repeat her statement about Paul and Silas.
28. Was this the truth?
29. Why should Paul object to her?
30. What fact angered her masters?

31. To what place did they draw the preachers?
32. State the accusations lodged against them.
33. Was any part of them true?
34. What was first done to Paul and Silas?
35. State the charge given to the jailer.
36. How did he arrange to observe this charge?
37. Where and when was the next prayer service?
38. Was it a secret prayer?
39. What happened then?
40. Did this release Paul and Silas?
41. Explain action of the jailer in 27th verse.
42. How were the preachers released?
43. Repeat the inquiry of the jailer.
44. Why was he told only to believe?
45. What was further spoken unto him?
46. Who were baptized?
47. When was it done?
48. Was it done in the house?
49. What act of hospitality did the jailer show?
50. Show that no infants were baptized here.
51. Give the magistrates' orders in the morning.
52. Why would Paul go?
53. How was Paul a Jew, also a Roman?
54. How did this fact impress the magistrates?
55. Describe their conduct toward Paul and Silas.
56. Into what house did they enter?

### Chapter 17

1. At what city did Paul and Silas stop?
2. What institution was here?
3. Tell what Paul's manner was.
4. Why reason out of the "scriptures"?
5. State the subject of this reasoning.
6. Do the "scriptures" say anything about that?
7. Cite an instance.
8. Tell what effect Paul's preaching had.
9. What moved some Jews to oppose?
10. To whom did they resort in their conspiracy?
11. Why attack the home of Jason?
12. Where did they take Jason?

13. State the charge they brought against him.
14. Was any part of this charge true?
15. What was now done with Paul and Silas?
16. Name their next stop.
17. How did the Bereans show their better breeding?
18. State results of Paul's preaching here.
19. From where did he have opposition?
20. Upon this what did Paul and his party do?
21. To what city did Paul go?
22. State orders the brethren took back to Berea.
23. What stirred the spirit of Paul?
24. With whom did he dispute?
25. In what place did he have the disputes?
26. In which place was this done *daily*?
27. Why not daily in the synagogue?
28. Who encountered him?
29. What did some say he was setting forth?
30. On what did they base this idea?
31. To what place did they take him?
32. State the importance of this place.
33. Tell what information they asked of Paul.
34. How did Athenians spend their time?
35. What had Paul perceived?
36. Tell what led him to this conclusion.
37. Whom did they worship ignorantly?
38. How can such worship be done?
39. Why does God not dwell in man made temples?
40. Why is he not worshipped by man's hands?
41. How many kinds of human blood?
42. Does this include all colors and races?
43. Where is man expected to dwell?
44. What has been determined?
45. What should man seek and find?
46. Name the sphere of man's life and action.
47. What authority does Paul cite to corroborate this?
48. Why not cite the scriptures as he usually did?
49. How being "offspring of God" excludes use of gold?
50. State God's former attitude toward ignorance?
51. What is it now?

52. How many judgment days appointed?
53. Who is the judge?
54. How has he been qualified?
55. How did mention of this affect the hearers?
56. Was the speech wholly fruitless?

### Chapter 18

1. From Athens where did Paul journey?
2. In what respect are these cities related?
3. What Pontine Jew did he meet here?
4. Why was he here at this time?
5. What trade did he have in common with Paul?
6. How did Paul use the Sabbath days?
7. Who were his hearers?
8. Why the Greeks in the synagogues?
9. Who rejoined Paul?
10. How did it affect him?
11. On what theme did he testify to the Jews?
12. Whom did they oppose?
13. Why did Paul shake his raiment?
14. Of what did he mean he was "clean"?
15. To whom does he now turn?
16. Who entertained him next?
17. Where did he live?
18. What man became a believer?
19. Tell how many Corinthians did.
20. Who then spoke to Paul?
21. For what purpose did he speak?
22. What assurance was given him?
23. State what the Lord said he had in that city.
24. How long did Paul stay here?
25. What was he doing?
26. Who was the civil ruler at this time?
27. Who was brought before him?
28. Was he accused of personal lawlessness?
29. What was done with the case?
30. State the judge's reason for this act.
31. What act of revenge did the Greeks then do?
32. To what country did Paul next go?
33. Who accompanied him?

34. Tell what Paul consummated at Cenchrea.
35. Explain how a Christian could do this.
36. At what place did they separate?
37. State Paul's activities in the synagogue.
38. What indicates a favorable hearing?
39. Why did he decline to tarry?
40. What kind of feast is here meant?
41. How could a Christian lawfully keep this?
42. What promise did he make them?
43. On what condition?
44. Where did he land?
45. Were there disciples here?
46. To what place did he then go?
47. After a stay there where did he go?
48. Doing what for the disciples?
49. What certain Jew is now introduced?
50. State his talents.
51. To what place did he come?
52. What was he doing?
53. State the defect in his teaching.
54. What was wrong with this?
55. Who corrected him?
56. State his commendation from the brethren.
57. Say something of his ability in the scriptures.

### Chapter 19

1. Name Paul's important stop given here.
2. What great preacher had been here before?
3. Where is that preacher now?
4. Tell what Paul found at Ephesus.
5. Repeat the question he asked of them?
6. On what promise was this question based?
7. Must this promise always be fulfilled at baptism?
8. State the answer Paul received?
9. What query did this answer prompt from Paul?
10. With what baptism did John baptize?
11. In whom did he tell them to believe?
12. Was he future or past in John's day?
13. Which was it now?
14. Upon this what was done?

15. Did the Holy Ghost accompany this baptism?
16. State the fruits of the gift here.
17. How many were baptized at this time?
18. What did Paul do in the synagogue?
19. For how long?
20. Why not longer in this place?
21. What separating did he then make?
22. State where he next did his disputing.
23. Was this place built for Paul's use religiously?
24. Did it belong to the church?
25. Was it supported by the church?
26. How extensively was it visited?
27. For how long did Paul teach here?
28. With what result?
29. State the miraculous power shown through Paul.
30. State the profession of some vagabond Jews.
31. What did they attempt to do?
32. How many were there of these imposters?
33. State the reply of the evil spirit.
34. Also tell what happened.
35. In whose favor did this event react?
36. How did this reaction affect art of witchcraft?
37. What did the word of God do then?
38. To where did Paul now turn his face to go?
39. What two special cities were in his objective?
40. Whom did he send in advance of him?
41. To what does "that way" refer in 23rd verse?
42. State the business of Demetrius.
43. What was Diana?
44. Why did Paul's preaching stir Demetrius?
45. Tell what assembling he called?
46. State the two things he pretended to fear.
47. Which do you regard was his chief concern?
48. How was the whole city affected?
49. What happened to Paul's traveling companions?
50. Why did not Paul enter?
51. Was this an orderly assembly?
52. Who wished to make a defense?
53. Why was he prevented?
54. How long did the mob shout their boisterous yell?

55. Who quieted them?
56. What did he say of prominence of Diana?
57. For this reason what should they not do?
58. State his favorable word for the disciples.
59. To what recourse did he cite the people?
60. For what did he say they were liable?

### Chapter 20

1. How does the writer designate the previous event?
2. After this whom did Paul call?
3. To what parts did he start?
4. What service did he render in Macedonia?
5. Where did he next go?
6. Had he ever been here before?
7. How long did he remain in Greece?
8. What caused him to retrace his journey?
9. Did he go alone?
10. Who make up the "us" verse five?
11. What makes this place noted?
12. At what place did Paul embark?
13. What was the season of the year?
14. On what day did he sail?
15. What day of the week did he land at Troas?
16. On what day did the disciples come together?
17. For what purpose?
18. What did Paul do?
19. Why did he preach so long?
20. Describe the miracle.
21. What did Paul say about the young man's life?
22. After what act did he say this?
23. How often did they break bread here?
24. Where was the party rejoined in the journey?
25. Why did Paul determine to sail by Ephesus?
26. State what interest he could have in Pentecost.
27. At what city must it be observed?
28. Where did Paul pause in his journey?
29. At this place whom did he call?
30. Of what did he remind them as to his conduct?
31. From whence did the temptations come to him?
32. What had he not kept back from them?



33. In what places had he taught them?
34. To what classes had he testified?
35. Why repentance mentioned before faith?
36. Under what obligation is he now acting?
37. By what person was he thus bound?
38. Of what was he unaware?
39. Tell of what he was aware.
40. How did Paul feel about it?
41. At what part of his course was he to have joy?
42. What ministry had he received of the Lord Jesus?
43. Of what sad fact did he also have knowledge?
44. On what ground was he pure from blood?
45. What must the Elders take?
46. How had the Holy Ghost made them overseers?
47. By whose blood was the church purchased?
48. By what was the flock endangered?
49. What internal danger was threatened?
50. Name another duty of Elders beside feed.
51. What warning had they received before?
52. State Paul's commendation to them.
53. How had he cared for himself?
54. Repeat the quotation from Jesus.
55. What religious service did they have now?
56. State the chief cause of their sorrow.

### Chapter 21

1. Who are the "we" of verse one?
2. Who are "them" of same verse?
3. At what place did they change ships?
4. Where did they land?
5. Whom did they find at this place?
6. How long did they tarry with them?
7. What day would such period bring?
8. State their protest to Paul.
9. Who composed the escort to the ship?
10. Relate the manner of their leave taking.
11. State the next important stop.
12. What gave the city its importance?
13. Into whose house did they enter?
14. Tell what you can of his family.

15. What prediction in 2nd chapter does this fulfill?
16. Who came down from Judea?
17. Relate the actions and predictions.
18. Who begged Paul not to go to Jerusalem?
19. Should this plea be counted as from the Holy Ghost?
20. What was Paul's reply?
21. To what will did they then submit?
22. Would this show the former protest as being man's will?
23. To what place did Paul next go?
24. What arrangement was made for lodging?
25. State the reception that was given.
26. With whom did Paul meet next day?
27. Tell what he related to them.
28. And how was it received?
29. What information was then given Paul?
30. Was this report true?
31. Harmonize verses 22-24 and 26 with Gal. 5: 4.
32. When did verse 25 occur?
33. What is meant by "the seven days" in 27th verse?
34. At that time who made a stir?
35. State the cause of the commotion.
36. Explain the mistake they made.
37. How did Paul get out of the temple?
38. What conspiracy was about to be carried out?
39. Tell the news reaching the chief captain.
40. How did he respond?
41. What did he find them doing to Paul?
42. Tell how Paul was secured.
43. What demands were made of him?
44. Describe the state of the multitude.
45. Where did this cause Paul to be taken?
46. What was the regular use of this place?
47. How was Paul kept from violence of the people?
48. What was the mob demanding?
49. State what surprised the chief captain.
50. Who did he have in mind with Paul?
51. State Paul's account of his nativity.
52. What privilege was now given him?
53. In what language did he speak?

**Chapter 22**

1. In what relation did Paul designate his hearers?
2. What did he ask them to hear?
3. Tell what stilled the audience.
4. Was Paul born and reared in the same city?
5. By whom was he taught?
6. State what he was taught.
7. What was his attitude toward God?
8. Explain "this way" in verse four.
9. How had he opposed it?
10. Whom does he cite as witnesses?
11. How did they qualify as witnesses?
12. From where did a great light shine?
13. At what time of day?
14. Near what city?
15. What did Saul do?
16. Tell what he heard.
17. Did he recognize the voice?
18. How could he persecute Jesus?
19. How were the men with Saul affected?
20. Repeat the question Saul asked the Lord.
21. Was a direct answer given?
22. How might he get the answer?
23. Why could he not see?
24. State his description of Ananias.
25. What miracle was bestowed upon Saul?
26. For what had God chosen him?
27. Why should he not tarry here?
28. What shows he was not converted on the way?
29. After coming to Jerusalem what came upon him?
30. What did he see?
31. Tell what he was urged to do.
32. What reason did the Lord give him?
33. Why was Paul confused over the Lord's statement?
34. To whom was he to be sent?
35. What word broke silence of the hearers?
36. Tell what they demanded to be done.
37. Why should it be done?
38. How did the crowd demonstrate itself?
39. Who intervened?

40. What examination was ordered?
41. How was it to be enforced?
42. State the protest Paul made.
43. Was he a Roman or a Jew?
44. In what sense was he "uncondemned" at the time?
45. Relate the action of the centurion.
46. State the inquiry this prompted.
47. What was Paul's advantage over the chief captain?
48. How did this conversation affect the case?
49. Where was Paul brought next day?
50. Why did the chief captain do this?

### Chapter 23

1. What council was about to hear Paul?
2. In what frame of mind did he behold it?
3. Repeat his claim of conscience.
4. Would this include his persecution of Christians?
5. Can one be conscientious while doing wrong?
6. What did Ananias command to be done?
7. Was this a legal sentence?
8. State the name Paul called him.
9. What is the thought expressed thereby?
10. Also what charge did Paul make against him?
11. Tell the retort of the bystanders.
12. What ironic rebuke did Paul give Ananias?
13. State what Paul now observed of the crowd.
14. Tell what hope he mentioned now.
15. Which class would be favorable to this?
16. What resulted among the crowd?
17. How did the Pharisees reason on the matter?
18. To what danger was Paul now exposed?
19. What was done to prevent it?
20. Tell what cheering message Paul received soon.
21. What curse did certain Jews take over themselves?
22. Is there any record of their keeping it?
23. Whom did they try to draw into the plot?
24. In what way was it prevented?
25. What did they pretend they wished to learn?
26. At what place would they meet, to learn it?
27. Was this a public place for inquiry into matters?

28. Would this give some show of truth to their plea?
29. How many were in the conspiracy?
30. What charge was given the young man?
31. Why did the captain call *two* centurions?
32. Why take Paul to Caesarea?
33. At what time was the journey to start?
34. Who was governor at this time?
35. Was all communication made orally?
36. State the name of the captain.
37. Was his address courteous?
38. By whom was Paul taken?
39. What was about to happen to him?
40. With what force did the captain rescue him?
41. Was this an orderly procedure for the captain?
42. On what fact did he act?
43. What was Paul's rank as a citizen?
44. Why was he brought before the council?
45. What information resulted?
46. Upon what report is the captain now acting?
47. State his command to Paul's accusers.
48. Where did the escort first stop?
49. What change was now made in the escort?
50. What is meant by the castle?
51. State antecedent of "who" in 33rd verse.
52. Of what province was Paul?
53. For what was the hearing to wait?
54. Where was Paul to be kept?

### Chapter 24

1. What priest came in a few days?
2. Who are meant by the elders here?
3. Who was Tertullus?
4. What part did he have in the case?
5. By what did he introduce his speech?
6. Was this introduction truthful?
7. Did he state any truth about Paul?
8. Correct the statement in 6th verse.
9. And the one in verse seven.
10. Who endorsed the speech of Tertullus?
11. What indicates Paul's orderliness?

12. State the fact which encouraged him to answer.
13. How recent were his activities at Jerusalem?
14. Why had he gone to Jerusalem?
15. What disorder does he deny?
16. Tell what proof he demands.
17. State the confession he makes.
18. To what does he refer in support of his belief?
19. What classes are to be in the resurrection?
20. Who believed this in common with Paul?
21. Then why were they opposing him?
22. State his concern about his conscience,
23. Would God and man always be alike offended?
24. What did he come to bring?
25. State the law that called for these things.
26. How could Paul, being a Christian, do this?
27. Find similar obligation on Christians in Rom. 13.
28. Who observed Paul in the temple?
29. What was he doing then?
30. State the point of justice he now cites.
31. What call does he make on the ones present?
32. State Paul's one exception to his general denial.
33. How had this cry resulted?
34. To what extent did Paul's speech impress Felix?
35. Why did he take the case under advisement?
36. What officer was given charge of Paul?
37. Was he put into solitary confinement?
38. What about his friends?
39. Who came in a few days?
40. State the nationality of Felix' wife.
41. Was the case against Paul now resumed?
42. On what general subject did Felix wish to hear?
43. Which parts of that subject did Paul select?
44. Give another word for temperance.
45. Did Felix obey?
46. Was he wanting a *more* convenient season?
47. What did he promise to do?
48. Did he call for Paul more than once?
49. What indicates his lack of sincerity?
50. How did he try to please the Jews?

**Chapter 25**

1. Who succeeded Felix?
2. What was his headquarters?
3. To where did he go in three days?
4. Who approached him when he arrived?
5. State what they requested him to do.
6. What did they plot to do?
7. State Festus' decision as to this request.
8. Also what did he declare he would do?
9. What further orders did he give the accusers?
10. How long did he remain in Jerusalem?
11. State his promptness in calling Paul's case.
12. How definite were the charges of the Jews?
13. How direct yet complete was Paul's answer?
14. What two governments did he recognize?
15. State the proposition Festus made to him.
16. What was his motive in making it?
17. Tell what court was in Jerusalem.
18. Could it try cases on behalf of temporal law?
19. If guilty at all under what law was it so?
20. How seriously might one be guilty under this law?
21. State Paul's attitude toward this law.
22. Would this not commit Paul to capital punishment?
23. To whom does Paul appeal and on what basis?
24. What body is meant by the "council" in 12th verse?
25. How did it act on Paul's appeal?
26. What dignitaries came to Cæsarea?
27. State their purpose for coming.
28. What subject did their host inform them about?
29. Who had brought this case up?
30. What had they desired?
31. Describe the Romans' ideas of justice.
32. Had the Jews asked for this?
33. What was Festus' first object in calling Paul?
34. Was the case according to his expectations?
35. Relate his impressions of Jesus and his doctrine.
36. State his present version of ninth verse.
37. Did he state the truth as to Paul's answer?
38. Why "Augustus" and "Cæsar" in 21st verse?
39. What request did Agrippa make?

40. When was he to have it granted?
41. State Festus' motive for granting this request.
42. Describe the setting for this hearing.
43. By what title does Festus recognize Agrippa?
44. How did he describe the Jews' clamor against Paul?
45. What had he already found about the case?
46. Tell what he had determined upon.
47. How definite a statement did he have to send?
48. What examination is meant in 26th verse?
49. In what jurisdiction will it be conducted?
50. What unreasonable situation was troubling Festus?

### Chapter 26

1. What permission was given Paul?
2. State the manner of calling for attention.
3. Tell why Paul felt happy at this moment.
4. How many of the accusations does he intend to answer?
5. Is verse three said in flattery?
6. On what ground were these things said by Paul?
7. Where did he spend the days of his youth?
8. What did the Jews know as to his religion?
9. Because of what is he now judged?
10. Who had received this promise?
11. How did it affect the twelve tribes?
12. What should not be thought incredible?
13. Had Paul's thoughts always been correct?
14. In what way had they differed from the present?
15. How had he shown his interest formerly?
16. Did he do so on his own authority?
17. In what way did he join in death of saints?
18. In what buildings did he punish them?
19. What did he compel them to do?
20. How did he show his madness against them?
21. To what special place did he journey?
22. What did he carry with him?
23. Were they from the same people now accusing him?
24. On the way what did he see?
25. At what time of day?
26. What indicates the superior brightness of the light?
27. Who fell to the earth?



28. Who heard the voice?
29. Compare this with 9:7.
30. In what language did the voice speak?
31. What was the nationality of the men with Paul?
32. State the accusation the voice made against Paul?
33. How could he do this to one living in Heaven?
34. What was Paul told to do?
35. For what purpose had the Lord appeared to him?
36. To what people was he to be sent?
37. That they might receive what?
38. From what and to what must they be turned?
39. How did Paul respond to the heavenly vision?
40. Where did he do his first preaching?
41. In what other places did he preach?
42. What kind of works did he require?
43. Tell what all this caused the Jews to do.
44. By what did he continue to the present day?
45. To what writings does he refer for support?
46. How was Christ the first to rise from the dead?
47. Who interrupted Paul's speech?
48. Of what did he accuse him?
49. Repeat the reply.
50. To what circumstances does he refer for proof?
51. What question was asked of Agrippa?
52. Why refer to the prophets?
53. Repeat the statement of Agrippa.
54. In his reply to Agrippa why the exception made?
55. What private verdict was formed by the hearers?
56. Why was Paul not set at liberty?

### Chapter 27

1. What voyage was now determined upon?
2. Who are "they" of first verse?
3. What was Julius?
4. Was Paul the only prisoner?
5. By what coast did they plan to sail?
6. What man was with them?
7. At what place did they first touch land?
8. State the favors shown to Paul.
9. How was sailing after they launched again?

10. Where did they change ships?
11. On what vessel did they continue the journey?
12. How was sailing for some days now?
13. Near what important island did they sail?
14. Unto what place did they come?
15. Were they making good progress now?
16. State the condition of sailing.
17. What fast is meant in ninth verse?
18. How did this affect the nature of the sailing?
19. What did Paul do at this time?
20. Tell what he predicted.
21. Whose word was preferred to his?
22. Why did the majority wish to leave the haven?
23. At what place did they desire to winter?
24. Of what island was this haven?
25. What directions did it serve?
26. What condition misled them into sailing?
27. Tell what misfortune soon came upon them.
28. How were they forced to sail?
29. Near what island did they float?
30. What difficulty did they encounter?
31. Tell what they did to strengthen the ship.
32. What were they fearing would happen?
33. How did they try to avoid it?
34. What was done next day as a safety measure?
35. State what caused them to do this.
36. On the third day what was done?
37. Describe the condition in nature for some days.
38. What effect did it have on the party?
39. How were they observing the time as to food?
40. What rebuke did Paul then give them?
41. Also state the cheery words he gave them?
42. From whom had he received this word?
43. What definite predictions had God made for him?
44. And what delay in the journey did Paul predict?
45. On what body of water are they now sailing?
46. What was discovered about midnight?
47. Why did they cast anchor?
48. Tell what the shipmen planned on doing?
49. How were they prevented?

50. What instructions did Paul now give as to eating?
51. State the next safety measure used.
52. What move did they attempt for landing?
53. With what results?
54. What would the soldiers have done to the prisoners?
55. For whose sake was it prevented?
56. Give the orders of the centurion.
57. How many reached land?

### Chapter 28

1. On what island was Paul and party stranded?
2. How were they treated by the natives?
3. While building a fire what came to Paul?
4. State the first impression of the barbarians.
5. What changed their minds?
6. And then what was their conclusion?
7. State the name of their chief citizen.
8. How did he treat the newcomers?
9. In what way was Paul able to repay him?
10. What effect did this have on other islanders?
11. And how did they show their gratitude?
12. Were the people in verses 2, 7 and 10 Christians?
13. Did they contribute temporal support to Paul?
14. Is it right to receive money from worldlings?
15. How long did they remain on this island?
16. Where did they land next?
17. What did they find at Puteoli?
18. How long did they tarry with them?
19. What day of the week would this include?
20. After this what was their next objective?
21. Who met them at Appii?
22. How did this affect Paul?
23. Where did they next land?
24. What disposition was made of the prisoners?
25. State the exception that was made.
26. What legal security was taken over Paul?
27. Tell what he did after three days.
28. What twofold plea of not guilty did he make?
29. In what state was he delivered from Jerusalem?
30. To whom was he delivered?

31. Why to these people instead of the Jews?
32. How would the Romans have dealt with his case?
33. Why did they not do so?
34. Who took the case to Caesar?
35. Was Paul prejudiced against the Jewish nation?
36. Did his appeal call for a new trial?
37. Explain the reason for the chain in 20th verse.
38. What was the "hope of Israel" in same verse?
39. What had these brethren not received as yet?
40. To what did they refer by "sect" 22nd verse?
41. Tell what they said about it.
42. What appointment was made for him?
43. State something of the response to it.
44. What was the central theme of his preaching?
45. From where did he draw his testimony?
46. Describe the effect on the hearers.
47. From what prophet did Paul finally quote?
48. What was the general subject of this prophecy?
49. Who was fulfilling it now?
50. State the reason given for their prejudice.
51. What information did Paul insist upon then?
52. After departing what did the Jews have?
53. On what subject could they have been thinking?
54. Did Paul have to go to jail?
55. Is it right for Christians to rent a house?
56. Would this also make it right to own one?
57. For how long did Paul's lease continue?
58. Did he dwell in solitude?
59. How did he use his time?
60. What can be said of his opportunity for teaching?

### TRUE - FALSE TEST

#### Review of Acts

NOTE—Be careful not to be confused by negative form of some of the tests.

1. The author had written a book previously.
2. John baptized with the Holy Ghost.
3. The appointment of Matthias was unlawful.
4. The H.S. fell on the apostles only on Pentecost.

5. The H.S. filled all the house.
6. Peter was spokesman for the other apostles.
7. The unsaved were not added to the church.
8. The lame man had been recently crippled.
9. His recovery was gradual.
10. Peter and John were offered credit for it.
11. There is no salvation except in name of Christ.
12. James and John were timid in their preaching.
13. Persecution caused the disciples to rejoice.
14. Ananias and wife kept back part of the land.
15. The community of goods was commanded by the Lord.
16. It was discontinued after the affair of Ananias.
17. Gamaliel showed friendliness toward the apostles.
18. The Grecians complained of being overworked.
19. The seven appointed were to act as deacons.
20. This prevented them from doing any teaching.
21. Stephen rehearsed the history of the Jews.
22. His application of it was agreeable to his hearers.
23. His dying prayer was on behalf of his murderers.
24. Saul was a friend to Stephen.
25. His journey to Damascus was against the church.
26. He was made a Christian near the city.
27. He was told to arise since his sins were forgiven.
28. The disciples at Jerusalem were afraid of him.
29. Cornelius was a good man.
30. He was not a saved man when the angel appeared.
31. He was converted same way as Saul of Tarsus.
32. The Holy Ghost fell on the Gentiles.
33. Herod was destroyed account of vain glory.
34. Jews were the first to be offered the Gospel.
35. Paul and Barnabas were offered sacrifices.
36. Elders were ordained in every church.
37. There was a Church Council at Jerusalem.
38. Christians are commanded to abstain from blood.
39. Paul started the church at Philippi.
40. There is no evidence that Lydia had infants now.
41. The jailer was taken out to be baptized.
42. Citizens of Athens were religious.
43. They worshiped the God of Paul.
44. Paul observed some feasts of the Jewish law.

45. The Elders of Ephesus called Paul unto them.
46. He warned them against themselves.
47. The nativity and training of Paul were honorable.
48. He became a Christian through hatred of the Jews.
49. His persecution of Christians was malicious.
50. He appealed to Cæsar for a new trial.
51. Paul was a Jew, Roman and Christian all at same time.
52. His preaching caused Felix to weep like a child.
53. He persuaded Agrippa to become a Christian.
54. Paul's three accounts of his conversion agree.
55. His hope was according to the prophets.
56. The voyage to Rome was pleasant to all.
57. Paul received support from worldlings.
58. He was placed in solitary confinement.
59. Hearers came to him.
60. He preached the Gospel and was not hindered.

## Questions on Romans

### Chapter 1

1. Of whom was Paul a servant?
2. Called to be what?
3. Unto what document was he separated?
4. Where had this been promised before?
5. Of whose seed was Jesus produced?
6. Did this refer to the flesh or spirit?
7. Whose son was he also declared to be?
8. What event supported this declaration?
9. Grace and apostleship were received for what?
10. Was this for the Jew only?
11. Who was also called among the apostles?
12. By what means were they called?
13. To whom is this epistle written?
14. What are they here called?
15. For what did Paul thank God?
16. Who was Paul's witness?
17. How frequently did Paul pray?
18. State the desire for which he now prayed.
19. For what did he wish to see them?
20. Can any but apostles impart spiritual gifts?
21. State the purpose of spiritual gifts.
22. Had he purposed before to come to Rome?
23. To what classes was Paul a debtor?
24. To what extent was he ready to preach?
25. What was his attitude toward the Gospel?
26. State the purpose of this document.
27. What classes might receive it?
28. Which of the two came first and why?
29. Tell what is revealed in the Gospel.
30. Is it that of faith or works?
31. How does this faith affect the just?
32. Against what is wrath of God revealed?
33. By what may men hold or hinder the truth?
34. What is manifest to men?
35. Who showed it unto them?

36. Since what event have these things been seen?
37. Why are unbelievers without excuse?
38. Were they thankful?
39. Was this because they did not know God?
40. How should they have regarded God?
41. What about their imaginations?
42. And what happened to their hearts?
43. When did they become fools?
44. How did they change the glory of God?
45. What commandment did this violate?
46. To what did God give them up?
47. How did this affect their bodies?
48. For what did they exchange the truth of God?
49. Which did they serve more, creature or Creator?
50. Of what did the women become guilty?
51. Were the men innocent along this line?
52. What city of the O. T. was burned for this crime?
53. Did men receive any evil effects for this crime?
54. What did they not like to retain in their mind?
55. To what sort of mind were they given over?
56. State some of the things that filled their minds.
57. What did they invent?
58. How were they affected toward their parents?
59. Did it affect their contracts?
60. What about the natural affections?
61. Those committing such are worthy of what?
62. Must one actually commit them to be in danger?
63. What does the apostle John say on this point?

### Chapter 2

1. Who is inexcusable?
2. Does this mean that it is always wrong to judge?
3. In what did these judges condemn themselves?
4. What nation were these self-condemned judges?
5. Of what was Paul sure?
6. What did these judges think they could escape?
7. Tell what they despised.
8. What leads men to repentance?
9. State the kind of heart these people now had.
10. What were they treasuring up?



11. On what day was it to be revealed?
12. What else was to be revealed then?
13. What will be rendered to every man?
14. Will all men receive the same recompense?
15. For what should we seek?
16. What kind of doing is necessary in the seeking?
17. Tell what you understand by immortality.
18. Who will receive indignation and wrath?
19. Does this apply to the Jew or to the Gentile?
20. What is said of God's respect of persons?
21. Can the ones who sin without law escape?
22. Who shall be judged by the law?
23. State advantage of doers over hearers of the law.
24. What people are without the law?
25. Do these ever do the things of the law?
26. How are they led to do this?
27. Is their conduct accepted of God?
28. Where is their work shown written?
29. Tell what part the conscience performs.
30. What accuses and excuses?
31. At what time will sinners of verse 12 be judged?
32. Will God be alone in this judgment?
33. What gospel did Paul mean by "my gospel"?
34. To what people is this chapter specially addressed?
35. In what did they rest?
36. Of what did they boast?
37. Was this boast entirely false?
38. In what was their failing?
39. What is sacrilege?
40. On what account did Gentiles blaspheme God?
41. Had this ever been predicted?
42. On what condition will circumcision profit?
43. How did breaking the law affect their circumcision?
44. What peoples are "circumcision" and "uncircumcision"?
45. How may the uncircumcision judge the circumcision?
46. Who is not the real Jew?
47. State what kind of circumcision is not counted.
48. Describe the real Jew and circumcision.
49. How may the heart be circumcised?
50. From whom will such receive praise?

**Chapter 3**

1. What question does Paul ask?
2. Did this question indicate some doubt of his?
3. What suggested the question?
4. Tell the answer to his question.
5. To what do "oracles of God" refer?
6. Did all who heard believe?
7. How did this affect the faith of God?
8. Let God be true but, what?
9. What has been written along this line?
10. To whom does "thou" refer?
11. What Old Testament writer used this language?
12. State what our unrighteousness commends.
13. Will this set aside God's vengeance?
14. After what manner did Paul speak?
15. Why may God's vengeance not be set aside?
16. What does Paul suppose, for argument, about his lie?
17. Even if so, should he not be judged as a sinner?
18. Tell what slander had been reported.
19. To what did some make affirmation?
20. What were they to receive justly?
21. Did God ever teach doing evil to bring forth good?
22. Which is better, Jew or Gentile?
23. Under what are they both proved to be?
24. Does this passage mean no individual ever did good?
25. Explain the figure "throat is an open sepulchre."
26. With what is their mouth filled?
27. What results from their ways?
28. What way had they not known?
29. What is said about their fear of God?
30. To whom does the law address its commands?
31. How does it affect judgment of God toward them?
32. Could deeds of the law bring justification?
33. Who seemed to think they could?
34. State what knowledge the law brought.
35. What testimony did prophets give of righteousness?
36. How could there be righteousness without law?
37. Upon whom does this righteousness come?
38. Any difference between Jew and Gentile?
39. Why no difference recognized here?

40. By what does free justification come?
41. What is meant by propitiation?
42. State what Jesus had to give to make this.
43. Whose righteousness was declared?
44. In what direction did this remission extend?
45. Through what quality of God is this possible?
46. God is just, at the same time doing what?
47. What law excludes boasting?
48. Does verse 28 teach justification by faith only?
49. By what are circumcision and uncircumcision saved?
50. What establishes the law?

#### Chapter 4

1. In what sense was Abraham father of the Jews?
2. Could he glory in works before God?
3. By what was he justified before God?
4. What document said this of him?
5. When did Abraham first believe God?
6. How could his faith be counted righteousness then?
7. On what basis is reward for work reckoned?
8. What works are meant here?
9. Harmonize verse 5 with James 2: 26.
10. Do you explain verse 6 in the same manner?
11. What theme in this book calls for all this reasoning?
12. Are only those without iniquities blessed?
13. Tell what must be done to their sins.
14. How may one secure the blessing of 8th verse?
15. Is it for the Jews only?
16. State again terms used to mean Jew and Gentile.
17. How does reference to Abraham affect question 13?
18. Was Abraham's blessing based on his circumcision?
19. How long before the circumcision was the blessing?
20. What was the "sign" Abraham received?
21. Of what was it a seal?
22. How, besides fleshly, may persons be his children?
23. What may be imputed then?
24. How could Abraham be "heir" of the world?
25. Was this promise brought to him through the law?
26. Give a reason for your answer.
27. What righteousness brought it?

28. If the law made men heirs, what about the faith?
29. How would this also affect the promise and why?
30. Tell what the law worked.
31. Can there be transgression without law?
32. Then can there be sin without existence of law?
33. How was the promise made sure to all seed?
34. Was Abraham father to one nation only?
35. To what fact does last of verse 17 refer?
36. How believe in hope "against hope"?
37. What fatherhood did this bring Abraham?
38. Had the promise been fulfilled when he was 99?
39. Were there apparent obstacles to the promise?
40. How did he regard his body?
41. On what basis did he expect its fulfillment?
42. In what strength did he glorify God?
43. How was this imputed to him?
44. Who may be included in this good imputation?
45. How does faith in Jesus relate us to Abraham?
46. How the resurrection related to promise to Abraham?
47. For what was Jesus delivered?
48. What is meant by "delivered"?
49. Tell what was accomplished by his being raised.
50. What do you understand by last word verse 25?

### Chapter 5

1. By what faith are we justified?
2. State the result of our being justified.
3. Into what does this give us access?
4. In what do we rejoice?
5. What indicates this condition is firm?
6. In what should we glory now?
7. What is the advantage of tribulation?
8. State the series from tribulations to hope.
9. Why does hope not make us ashamed?
10. How can the Holy Spirit give us things today?
11. Did Christ die because of our strength?
12. For what class did he die?
13. Was this death voluntary on his part?
14. Is distinction made between righteous and good?
15. For which did Christ die?

16. By what are we justified?
17. Through what will we be saved from wrath?
18. From what state were we reconciled to God?
19. In which direction does reconciliation go?
20. State results of "death" and "life" of Jesus.
21. Through whom may we have joy in God?
22. Give another word for atonement.
23. By whom was the atonement brought about?
24. How many men engaged in bringing in sin?
25. What was the result of sin?
26. On how many did death pass?
27. Tell the reason given for this.
28. Was this a penalty for Adam's sin?
29. Did the law introduce sin?
30. Why was sin not imputed before Moses' time?
31. Did all men sin in same manner as Adam?
32. What reigned from Adam onward?
33. Of whom was Adam a figure?
34. Does this apply to his manner of life?
35. Are the offense and free gift the same?
36. Which is the more important?
37. In which does "many" mean more people?
38. How many men sinned in the beginning?
39. Will the gift of grace come to more than this?
40. Through how many and whom does the gift come?
41. Who is the "one man" verse 17, first instance?
42. And who is the one in second instance?
43. In what sense do receivers of the gift reign?
44. To what were all "condemned" in verse 18?
45. Does verse 18 teach justification is unconditional?
46. Who is the "one" verse 19, second instance?
47. Why did the law enter the world?
48. State what abounded in same proportion as sin.
49. What results from the reign of sin?
50. And the result of righteousness?

### Chapter 6

1. Will intended sin bring increased grace?
2. How do you understand words "God forbid"?
3. Can we be dead and alive at same time?

4. In what sense should we be dead?
5. Whose death makes this possible for us?
6. How do we get into this death?
7. What comparison is here made with baptism?
8. By what was Christ raised up from the dead?
9. What is meant by "newness of life"?
10. In what likeness have we been planted?
11. What other likeness will we share through this?
12. State what happens to the old man.
13. Why the term "crucified"?
14. Tell what body is to be destroyed by it.
15. What must we not do *henceforth*?
16. Who is freed from sin?
17. With whom are we said to be dead?
18. If so what result do we believe will follow?
19. How often was Christ required to die?
20. Unto what purpose was this death?
21. With whom does he now live?
22. Is this to be a pattern for us?
23. Does this chapter teach "sinless perfection"?
24. Through whom may we be alive unto God?
25. Is this favor unconditional?
26. What is the negative command about yielding?
27. State the positive or affirmative command.
28. What is meant by "your members"?
29. Why compare them to instruments?
30. What relation to God is basis for this command?
31. Sin shall not have what over us?
32. Will this admit occasional sin?
33. What system of religion makes this possible?
34. Does this encourage intended sin?
35. Give the words of Paul which discourage it.
36. What determines whose servants we are?
37. Does this apply to both sin and righteousness?
38. For what did Paul thank God?
39. Is the form of doctrine important?
40. Did the Roman brethren originate this form?
41. State the quality of their obedience.
42. At what point were they made free from sin?
43. Does this make them free from all service?

44. Why speak "after the manner of men"?
45. State the fruit of their former service.
46. What will result from their new service?
47. Is holiness better than righteousness?
48. When were they free from righteousness?
49. Does this mean sinners are not obligated to God?
50. Of what were the Roman brethren now ashamed?
51. Did their former service bring any fruit?
52. What death is meant as the end of those things?
53. How be free and servants at same time in verse 22?
54. Unto what is the fruit now?
55. What is to be at the end?
56. At the end of what period?
57. What word shows sinners will deserve what they get?
58. Why not the same word for righteousness?
59. How a gift if we have to work for it?
60. Name three titles, and meaning, of our Saviour.

### Chapter 7

1. From what document does Paul draw illustration?
2. How long does a law bind a man?
3. How long is a woman bound to her husband?
4. Can she be bound to a husband unless she has one?
5. What will honorably free her from her husband?
6. Does this mean physical death necessarily?
7. State a scriptural cause besides literal death.
8. What would constitute her an adulteress?
9. For what comparison does Paul use this subject?
10. By what body does one become dead to the law?
11. Does this mean the personal body of Christ only?
12. Can one live by the laws of Moses and Christ alike?
13. What relationship is used for our union with Christ?
14. State the fact entitling him to this union.
15. What is the result obtained by this union?
16. Explain "in the flesh" verse 5.
17. What is meant by "motions of sins"?
18. State the outworkings of these motions.
19. From what are we now delivered?
20. To what do "spirit" and "letter" refer verse 6?
21. Does this convict the law of sin?

22. Give reason for your answer.
23. How did Paul learn sinfulness of lust?
24. Did the commandment cause the sin?
25. Does sin exist if there is no law?
26. What change in situation does the law make?
27. Does "I" verse 9 mean Paul exclusively?
28. When did sin become active?
29. Explain the death in 10th verse.
30. Name the two personalities of the human being.
31. Which is the more inclined to sin?
32. How does Paul describe the law here?
33. To which, the law or sin does he ascribe his death?
34. State the object obtained here against sin.
35. Was the law carnal or spiritual?
36. Who is carnal?
37. Which part of man does this mean?
38. Name the two "I"s in verse 15.
39. Is it the outer or inner man that "allows not"?
40. Read the verse using nouns instead of "I".
41. Verse 16 which "I" "would not"?
42. Verse 17 which "I" is meant?
43. Which "I" consents unto the law?
44. To which man does "me" refer 17th verse?
45. Which verse proves your answer?
46. Can the flesh be used for any good?
47. What law will control the flesh for good?
48. Verse 19 what causes one "I" to oppose the other?
49. Does this differ from thought in 20th verse?
50. What law is meant in 21st verse?
51. How old is this law?
52. In what does the inward man delight?
53. What is going on between two laws in man?
54. Which is generally the victor?
55. How does Paul describe the condition of such?
56. What serious question does he ask?
57. Is there any answer?
58. Through what document must deliverance come?



**Chapter 8**

1. To whom is there no condemnation?
2. On what further condition is this favor?
3. What is meant by "law of sin and death"?
4. How does one become free from this law?
5. Cite verse chapter 6 which tells when this is done.
6. Was there anything the law could not do?
7. Through what was the weakness?
8. In what form was Christ sent to the world?
9. How was such form accomplished for him?
10. Was his mother normally human?
11. In what did Christ condemn sin?
12. What was to be accomplished by this act?
13. On what condition can man accomplish this end?
14. How may the Spirit lead us?
15. What things do the flesh and spirit mind?
16. State result of being carnally minded.
17. What is meant by the carnal mind?
18. To what kind of death does this all refer?
19. Name an impossibility as to the carnal mind.
20. Another about those in the flesh.
21. Then how may we live right while in the body?
22. What must be in us to enable us to live right?
23. In what ordinance does he get into us?
24. Can we be dead and alive at the same time?
25. By what spirit will we be quickened?
26. Where must this spirit be to accomplish this?
27. To what are we not debtors?
28. State result of living after the flesh.
29. Explain "mortify deeds of the body."
30. What determines our being sons of God?
31. What spirit have we not received?
32. State the relation we sustain to God.
33. Tell what title this leads us to acknowledge.
34. Name the spirits which bear testimony together.
35. What is the subject of their testimony?
36. What advantage does this relationship bring?
37. Who is our joint heir?
38. On what further condition is this based?
39. What is greater than the present suffering?

40. Is this glory possessed now?
41. Who is the creature of verse 19 and others?
42. To what does "manifestation" refer?
43. When did verse 20 take place?
44. Who is the antecedent of "him"?
45. To what does this hope refer?
46. When will the deliverance of verse 21 occur?
47. To whom does "whole creation" refer?
48. Who are meant by "ourselves" in 23rd verse?
49. For what are they groaning and waiting?
50. By what are we saved?
51. Can hope see?
52. What quality shows we have this hope?
53. State what helps our infirmities.
54. What do we not know?
55. Tell what the Spirit makes for us.
56. They "cannot be uttered" by whom?
57. Who is it that "searcheth the hearts"?
58. Tell us what he knows.
59. For whom is intercession made?
60. According to what?
61. Of what does Paul say he is in knowledge?
62. Does this teach "special providence"?
63. What did God also do to those whom he foreknew?
64. Among whom was Christ to be the first born?
65. The firstborn from what?
66. Was Christ first person ever brought to life?
67. Wherein was the preeminence mentioned here?
68. What else did God do to the ones predestinated?
69. Describe how justification is accomplished.
70. If God is for us then what?
71. Whom did God not spare?
72. He "delivered him up" to whom?
73. May God's elect be justly charged?
74. What truth is here stated as basis of your answer?
75. At what place is Christ now seated?
76. What is he doing for us?
77. What can separate us from the love of Christ?
78. For whose sake are saints killed?
79. In the contest who are conquerors?
80. **Of what was Paul persuaded?**

**Chapter 9**

1. What did Paul's conscience bear him?
2. Through what instrument did it bear this?
3. State the condition of his heart.
4. What wish did he express?
5. To whom does he refer by his brethren?
6. What pertained to them?
7. Why ascribe the giving of the law to them?
8. And why the covenants?
9. Of whom did Christ come?
10. Why specify "according to the flesh"?
11. Who is it that is "over all"?
12. Had God's Word been altogether without effect?
13. How could some be *of* Israel and yet not Israel?
14. Were all Abraham's seed counted in the promise?
15. Which strain did the line come through?
16. Why Isaac's seed not counted as of the flesh?
17. Was anything unusual in the motherhood of Rebecca?
18. State prediction made to her of her sons.
19. Was this based on their conduct?
20. What reason is here stated for the conclusion?
21. Through which of the sons did the law come?
22. State the declaration of God as to his mercy.
23. Does this teach he is a respecter of persons?
24. For what was Pharaoh raised up?
25. Raised up to what?
26. What does God do to those not given mercy?
27. Does this relieve man of responsibility?
28. State the rebuke here given those replying to God.
29. What power does the potter have over the clay?
30. Who is illustrated by the potter?
31. Does the clay mean the Jews only?
32. Why did God endure with much longsuffering?
33. Make known what on vessels of mercy?
34. Unto what were they before prepared?
35. What book is meant by Osee?
36. Who is meant by "my people" verse 25?
37. What prediction did Isaiah make about this?
38. State what portion was to be saved.
39. In what will the Lord cut short his work?

40. Who should take courage by this prediction?
41. What favor given the Jews by Lord of Sabaoth?
42. Had it not been given what the result?
43. What had happened to these cities?
44. Who "followed not after righteousness"?
45. What hindered them from doing so?
46. What had Israel not attained to?
47. Tell the reason they did not.
48. At whom did they stumble?
49. When did this occur?
50. Where was this stone laid?

### Chapter 10

1. State Paul's desire.
2. Who is meant by Israel?
3. Were they zealous?
4. What was wrong about it?
5. Of what were they ignorant?
6. To what is "their own righteousness" referring?
7. Did this law originate with man?
8. Why call it man's righteousness?
9. Of what is Christ the end?
10. The end for what?
11. State some other use the law may be put to now.
12. Who described the righteousness of the law?
13. What was the substance of the description?
14. Did this differ from the righteousness by faith?
15. What questions does it not ask?
16. What place is meant by "the deep"?
17. How near to us is the word of faith?
18. How is the confession to be made?
19. What must be believed in the heart?
20. If so what will be the result?
21. Unto what does man believe with the heart?
22. Unto what is the confession?
23. Give the quotation made from the scripture.
24. How much difference between Jew and Greek?
25. Who is meant here by the Greek?
26. Who shall be saved?
27. How may one call upon the name of the Lord?

28. But what is necessary to one's calling upon him?
29. What is necessary to one's believing?
30. Must anything precede the hearing?
31. What is necessary to this step?
32. Does this teach a special "call to preach" today?
33. Why was that necessary when Paul wrote?
34. What is the meaning of the word gospel?
35. Who made a prediction about the preachers?
36. Did he predict complete obedience to the Gospel?
37. By what does faith come?
38. What must one hear?
39. Can there be any faith without God's word?
40. How extensive has this word been preached?
41. What commission does this fact fulfill?
42. State the prediction made by Moses.
43. To what people does this refer?
44. Who makes a more radical prediction?
45. Who is meant by "them that sought me not"?
46. Why had they not sought him?
47. What kind of people does he describe Israel?
48. How long had he held his hands toward them?
49. Through whom did he hold them?
50. How were these often treated?

### Chapter 11

1. Has God cast away the Jews?
2. What fact does Paul cite in his argument?
3. Of what seed and tribe was he?
4. Why call the Israelites the people God foreknew?
5. What caused Paul to offer this encouragement?
6. Who once had the same feeling of despair?
7. What was the answer of God to him?
8. Who or what is meant here by Baal?
9. According to what did the remnant now continue?
10. Show connection between this and chapter 4: 11.
11. Can a thing be caused by both works and grace?
12. What works are meant here?
13. Distinguish "Israel" and "election" verse 7.
14. Why were they blinded?
15. What O. T. writer did Paul here quote?

16. Were the Jews only ones affected by their fall?
17. What came to the Gentiles by it?
18. Was this fall caused for the sake of the Gentiles?
19. State one result intended by salvation of Gentiles.
20. How did fall of Jews affect the world?
21. How did their diminishing affect the Gentiles?
22. To which people is this chapter chiefly addressed?
23. What was Paul's special official duty?
24. Whom did he wish to provoke?
25. Was this a favorable or unfavorable provocation?
26. State the ultimate result sought by it.
27. What was result of casting away the Jews?
28. And what the receiving back again?
29. From what death would they be brought?
30. If the first fruit is holy then what?
31. What about the root and branches?
32. What happened to some of the branches?
33. Who is the wild olive tree?
34. What was done with its branches?
35. Were the results an improvement or otherwise?
36. What did he forbid their doing about it?
37. State the reason he gives.
38. Were branches broken off for purpose of grafting?
39. For what reason was it done?
40. Tell the warning Paul here gives.
41. Give his reasoning suggesting this warning.
42. Did the goodness and severity of God fall on all?
43. Name the condition they might retain the goodness.
44. What would be the alternative?
45. Was there any hope for the other branches?
46. On what condition was it based?
47. From what were the Gentiles cut out?
48. Into what was the grafting made?
49. Was the result satisfactory?
50. Is this the regular rule of nature?
51. What lesson should this teach the Gentiles?
52. What kind of wisdom did Paul here disapprove?
53. Tell what had happened to Israel.
54. Was it total?
55. Until when was it to continue?

56. Then what will happen to all Israel?
57. Does this mean every Jew will become a Christian?
58. Who is the deliverer of 26th verse?
59. Concerning what are the Jews enemies?
60. Touching what are they beloved?
61. What are without repentance?
62. Who had not believed in times past?
63. Who have "now not believed"?
64. What has God concluded?
65. Tell the advantage coming from this conclusion.
66. Did this conclusion change the actual condition?
67. To what deep riches does Paul now refer?
68. In what sense are his judgments unsearchable?
69. What man hath known the mind of the Lord?
70. What things are of him and to him and through him?

### Chapter 12

1. By what does Paul beseech the brethren?
2. To what mercies does he have reference here?
3. What must they present?
4. What kind of a sacrifice?
5. State the quality required of a sacrifice.
6. To whom must it be acceptable?
7. Is this service one of the body literally?
8. What word is your key to the answer?
9. To what be not conformed?
10. Would this require going out of the world?
11. Instead of conforming what must they be?
12. By the renewing of what?
13. In so doing what would they put to the test?
14. Through what favor does he speak to them?
15. To what portion of them does he speak?
16. They must not think in what manner?
17. How must they think?
18. According to what dealing?
19. Is there just one member in the body?
20. Do the members have the same office?
21. What do you understand by the word "office"?
22. To what is the body compared?
23. How many bodies?

24. Do the members have like gifts?
25. How is each one commanded to use the gifts?
26. How should the prophet prophesy?
27. State the meaning of ministry.
28. In what manner must one give?
29. State the kind of ruling to be done.
30. What about grudging and mercy?
31. Let love be without what?
32. Define this word.
33. What must be the attitude toward evil?
34. And what toward that which is good?
35. How should we feel toward each other?
36. What kind of love should we have?
37. In what show the other the preference?
38. What about our activities?
39. In what be fervent?
40. Doing what for the Lord?
41. State the ground of rejoicing.
42. What our attitude in tribulations?
43. To what extent be prayerful?
44. How consider the needs of saints?
45. How about hospitality?
46. What our treatment of our persecutors?
47. In what way can we bless them?
48. How show our interest in the fortunate?
49. May we be indifferent toward the sorrowful?
50. State the frame of mind required among us.
51. What must we not mind?
52. With what must we be contented?
53. Repeat the law against self conceit.
54. What about "getting even"?
55. Is it enough to be only technically honest?
56. On what condition must we be at peace with all men?
57. May we practice vengeance?
58. To whose wrath must we give place?
59. Will wrong doers be met with vengeance?
60. How should we treat our enemy when hungry?
61. Does any other scripture modify this?
62. What effect may be expected from this kindness?
63. With what weapon may we overcome evil?



**Chapter 13**

1. We must be subject to whom?
2. How many of us must obey this?
3. Does God have anything to do with these powers?
4. How many of the powers is ordained of God?
5. What is it to be ordained of God?
6. If one resists the power against whom is it counted?
7. What shall those who resist receive?
8. To what works are rulers a terror?
9. If one is terrified at them what does it signify?
10. In what sense must we be "afraid" of the power?
11. State the result of good citizenship.
12. Whose minister is the civil ruler?
13. For what end is he over us?
14. Who should "be afraid" in an unfavorable sense?
15. Of what should one be afraid?
16. What does the ruler bear?
17. Does above show the judicial sword to be right?
18. Does not the sword produce capital punishment?
19. What is this minister to execute?
20. Upon whom does he execute this?
21. But does not vengeance belong to God?
22. Explain foregoing apparent contradictions.
23. State two motives for our subjection to the laws.
24. To what does this wrath refer?
25. Give the command as to public tribute.
26. What cause is thus served?
27. On what ground are they entitled to the tribute?
28. State the proper attitude to various dignitaries.
29. What about our debts?
30. Does this forbid our having an open account?
31. Find an instance in N. T. of an account endorsed.
32. What debt can we never get paid off?
33. How does one fulfill the law?
34. From what document came the commands of verse nine?
35. Are they toward man or God?
36. What command or quality covers them all?
37. How is love here said to fulfill the law?
38. How many of the decalogue are omitted?
39. What "time" had then arrived?

40. Tell what is meant by this "sleep."
41. How about the nearness of their salvation?
42. Explain the "night" and "day" of 12th verse.
43. Cast off and put on what?
44. What kind of career requires an armor?
45. Walk how?
46. When is such walk usually seen?
47. What is associated with drunkenness?
48. And with envying?
49. How should we be clad?
50. State the provisions forbidden.

#### Chapter 14

1. To what faith is reference made in verse one?
2. What must be our attitude toward those weak?
3. What must we not manifest toward them?
4. Is there any law against eating flesh?
5. Is there any in favor of eating it?
6. What mutual forbearance is taught in verse 3?
7. What reason is here given for this forbearance?
8. Before whose master does one stand or fall?
9. Who is able to make such an one stand?
10. May we have our individual estimate of days?
11. Whose persuasion should determine our estimate?
12. Is this authority for various communion days?
13. Unto whom does a man regard his special days?
14. What act makes the eating as unto the Lord?
15. How many of us live to ourselves?
16. Compare verses 4, 8 and explain "we are the Lord's."
17. To what end did Christ die?
18. What is meant by "revived"?
19. How can he be Lord of the dead?
20. At what place shall we all stand?
21. How does this affect our judging our brother?
22. What per cent of people will bow the knee?
23. To whom will all confess?
24. Therefore what should we not do?
25. How does this affect the work of rebuking sin?
26. Of whom shall each one give an account?
27. What is meant by stumblingblock?

28. Would this mean we should not oppose bad conduct?
29. Is anything necessarily unclean?
30. What makes it so?
31. Would thinking a thing right make it so always?
32. If I think it right to eat meat, is it right?
33. When would this be wrong even for me?
34. What might it do to my weak brother?
35. For whom did Christ die as here considered?
36. What might happen to our good?
37. Does verse 17 forbid meat and drink?
38. May one eat and drink and remain in the kingdom?
39. But what principles must be maintained?
40. What person is acceptable to God?
41. Is it always wrong to be approved of men?
42. What things should we follow after?
43. How will this affect one another?
44. Could meat destroy the work of God?
45. What is the real condition of all things?
46. When is it evil to eat meat?
47. Who is concerned in this offense?
48. What is a good rule to follow here?
49. How should we maintain our personal faith on meats?
50. How might one condemn himself?
51. What about the doubtful eater?
52. State the definition of sin in this place.

### Chapter 15

1. To whom do strong and weak refer verse one?
2. What should be the bearing between them?
3. State the kind of pleasure each should show the other.
4. What is your idea of edification?
5. How is Christ here shown as an example for us?
6. Who are the antecedents of "thee" and "me" verse 3?
7. For what purpose were things written aforetime?
8. That we might accomplish what?
9. How does this affect our duty to the Old Testament?
10. Describe state of mind required to each other.
11. What divine example is given here?
12. State the teaching here given on unity.
13. Can we all see alike in divine revelation?

14. We must receive whom?
15. According to what example?
16. What is meant by "circumcision" verse 8?
17. What was Christ to confirm?
18. Who is meant by the fathers?
19. Were the promises to benefit Jews only?
20. Why refer to Jesse in verse 12?
21. With what will God fill us?
22. If so what will it cause us to do?
23. Did Paul think favorably of the brethren?
24. What were they able to do for each other?
25. Why had Paul written with boldness to them?
26. Of what was Paul a minister?
27. To what special class of people?
28. What made the offering of Gentile acceptable?
29. When was this sanctifying done?
30. In what things would Paul glory?
31. Through whom must the glorying be done?
32. State Paul's attitude toward work of others.
33. By what were gentiles made obedient?
34. Did signs have a part in the process?
35. What power was used?
36. From where did Paul labor?
37. What did he preach in these regions?
38. Tell what he endeavored to avoid.
39. What was his motive for this?
40. How had this plan affected his travels?
41. What desire had he entertained many years?
42. State his plans now concerning that desire.
43. For what purpose was he going to Jerusalem?
44. For whom did he receive the contribution?
45. What special obligation had been placed on them?
46. Is such obligation still a Gospel principle?
47. What request did Paul make of them?
48. From whom did he wish to be delivered?
49. Was he concerned only in his personal safety?
50. Repeat the benediction he pronounced on them here.

**Chapter 16**

1. State general subject of this chapter.
2. In what relation was Phoebe to the church?
3. Does this mean she "passed the emblems"?
4. At what place did she serve?
5. What did Paul command them to do toward her?
6. What comment did he make on such treatment?
7. State the further orders he gave concerning her.
8. What was the nature of Phoebe's service?
9. State his acknowledgment for Aquila and wife.
10. What special service had they done for him?
11. To whom did he feel thankful for this favor?
12. Who else felt grateful for their service?
13. What institution was in their house?
14. Tell what distinction belonged to Epænetus.
15. What had Mary done to merit salutation?
16. Among whom were certain ones noteworthy?
17. Had Paul brought them into the church?
18. What kind of labor prompted Paul's good wishes?
19. Did Paul command them to initiate the kiss?
20. In what respect was his commandment here?
21. Which of the divine names of Christ's body given here?
22. Which kind of divisions is wrong?
23. What do to those causing them?
24. Any restrictions as to association with them?
25. What is the motive of service of such?
26. By what do they practice their deception?
27. On whom does their practice succeed?
28. What had come abroad unto all men?
29. How did this affect Paul's feelings?
30. How could they be both wise and simple?
31. From whom does peace come?
32. Who was to be bruised under their feet?
33. In what relation was Timotheus to Paul?
34. Did Paul pen this epistle?
35. By whom was Paul being given a home now?
36. Did he entertain any others?
37. What position did Erastus have in life?
38. Was this a religious office?
39. Was he criticized for his office?

40. What part did various ones take in the letter?
41. State what Paul wished upon the Roman brethren.
42. What could He have power to do?
43. By what instrument would it be done?
44. How could this instrument be given to the people?
45. Was this document of human wisdom?
46. Had it always been known among men?
47. In what writing had it been predicted?
48. By whose command was it all done?
49. To what nations was it made known?
50. State the purpose of the revelation.
51. Who is the only wise one?
52. Through whom must his glory be given?

### TRUE - FALSE TEST

#### Review of Romans

NOTE—Care should be taken not to be confused by negative form of some of the tests.

1. Paul started the church at Rome.
2. His preaching was restricted to the Gentiles.
3. Unrighteousness may hold or hinder the truth.
4. The goodness of God leads to repentance.
5. Those who sin without law will not perish.
6. True circumcision is inward.
7. The Jew has no advantage.
8. God is true though every man is a liar.
9. God is just in saving the believers.
10. Isaac received circumcision as sign of righteousness.
11. The promise was made to Abraham through the law.
12. He was old when the promise was made.
13. We are not justified by faith alone.
14. Sin was introduced by one man.
15. All men sinned after the manner of Adam.
16. Baptism requires a burial.
17. Paul thanked God for their service of sin.
18. He spoke in men's language.
19. The wages of righteousness is eternal life.
20. We may serve under Moses and Christ at same time.
21. The inner and outer man are never agreed.
22. God subjected man to frailty.

23. Christ was the first born from the dead.
24. Love of Christ may be severed by persecutions.
25. Jacob was to serve Esau.
26. The ruling was based on their conduct.
27. Some of the Israelite nation were not Israelites.
28. Paul considered his Jewish brethren as safe.
29. The Jews were zealous.
30. The Gospel was preached to all nations.
31. God cast away all the Jews.
32. He did some grafting that was unnatural.
33. God decreed all men should be in unbelief.
34. All have the same gifts.
35. We are commanded to be patient in prosperity.
36. God will take vengeance.
37. We must obey earthly rulers.
38. God sanctions civil government.
39. It is wrong for government to use the sword.
40. It is wrong to eat meat.
41. It is wrong to abstain from meat.
42. Doubt about a thing makes it sinful.
43. Things written aforetime are no use to us.
44. Gentiles were sanctified by the Holy Spirit.
45. Gentiles exchanged temporal for spiritual good.
46. Satan will finally be defeated.

## Questions on I Corinthians

### Chapter I

1. Who called Paul into the apostleship?
2. Whom did he associate with him in the epistle?
3. Give his spiritual relationship to him.
4. Give the name of the group to which Paul wrote.
5. What spiritual state does he ascribe to it?
6. Called to be what?
7. Were any others to be interested in this epistle?
8. Name the antecedents of "theirs" and "ours" verse 2.
9. From whom must grace and truth come?
10. For what does Paul give thanks to God?
11. Did this grace consist in temporal blessings?
12. What happened to the testimony among them?
13. By what means was this done?
14. How did Corinth compare with others in gifts?
15. For what event were they to wait?
16. State Paul's promise as to their confirmation.
17. What the final result of this confirmation?
18. Into whose fellowship had they been called?
19. How are they besought to speak?
20. In what name was this request made?
21. There should be no what among them?
22. Joined together in what?
23. Was there any special occasion for this request?
24. Who had given Paul this information?
25. Are contentions ever right?
26. What was the reputation of Apollos?
27. Who is meant by Cephas?
28. Is Christ divided?
29. Did Paul do any baptizing?
30. For what did he thank God?
31. Why was this?
32. For what was Paul sent?
33. Why not to baptize?
34. Must he not use wisdom in his writing?
35. How would worldly wisdom affect the Gospel?



36. What class considers the Gospel as foolishness?
37. How do the other people consider it?
38. What prophecy is here cited?
39. Does this mean Christians should be unwise?
40. What has God turned into foolishness?
41. What great failure is charged against wisdom of men?
42. Was God pleased to use foolish preaching?
43. Tell what class this preaching will save.
44. What do the Jews require?
45. Is this the same that the Greeks seek?
46. Which class does Paul gratify?
47. How do the two classes view the Gospel?
48. Were there any exceptions?
49. How were they "called"?
50. Compare foolishness of God and wisdom of men.
51. Compare their weakness and strength.
52. May any of the nobility be saved?
53. May the worldly wise be saved?
54. State God's use of foolishness.
55. And his use of weak things.
56. Name some other instrumentalities used.
57. Why use these things?
58. What is Christ made to the Christians?
59. How should we glory?
60. With what will this be in accord?

### Chapter 2

1. What did Paul not bring with him to Corinth?
2. State what he came to declare.
3. What was his determination?
4. Tell his state of mind while there.
5. What use did he make of man's wisdom?
6. What kind of words did man's wisdom use?
7. Tell what he demonstrated.
8. State the kind of power he demonstrated.
9. What was his motive for all this?
10. In how many ways can faith stand?
11. Did he use any kind of wisdom?
12. To whom did this kind appeal?
13. What will come of the worldly wisdom?

14. State the mystery referred to in this place.
15. How long ago was it ordained?
16. For what purpose was this mystery ordained?
17. Who had overlooked this mystery?
18. Had they not done so, what then?
19. What quality is here attributed to the Lord?
20. What about the eye and ear?
21. Is his eye and ear physical?
22. For whom had God made preparation?
23. Does this teach "The half has never yet been told"?
24. Have both halves been told?
25. Through whom was the telling accomplished?
26. By what means did he do this?
27. State the qualification of the Spirit?
28. What part of man understands the man?
29. How does the Spirit exceed man in knowledge?
30. Tell what spirit Paul had not received.
31. For what purpose was this spirit of God given?
32. What things did he speak?
33. Which source of words did he reject?
34. Why reject these?
35. How were spiritual things "compared" or expressed?
36. Which man receives not things of the Spirit?
37. Why is this?
38. Is it possible for him to know these things?
39. State the reason.
40. What man is able to judge all things?
41. From what source is this ability?
42. Yet by whom is he not judged?
43. Does this rule out all judging by man?
44. Does mere man know the mind of the Lord?
45. How may we know the divine mind?
46. In which direction does instruction flow?
47. What mind did Paul possess?
48. Who constitute the "we" with Paul?
49. State general subject of this chapter.
50. Tell two sources of wisdom.

**Chapter 3**

1. Into what state had the Corinthians fallen?
2. How did it affect Paul's speech to them?
3. Tell the illustration here drawn from humanity.
4. What had to be their food?
5. Is this here regarded an unfavorable criticism?
6. Does this contradict 1 Peter 2: 2?
7. How does it compare with Heb. 5: 12-14?
8. What did Paul say was among them?
9. To whom is their walking compared?
10. Whom does Paul use among them for figures?
11. Do all men perform the same kind of work?
12. In the growing who is given credit for the harvest?
13. Will this come if man does no planting?
14. Which is greater, the one who plants, or waters?
15. On what basis will each man be rewarded?
16. As what are we associated together with God?
17. What constitutes God's husbandry?
18. State what constitutes the building of God.
19. What kind of master did Paul consider himself?
20. How could he modestly make this claim?
21. It was according to what favor?
22. Did he claim to do all the work of the building?
23. What part came first?
24. What warning does he give to builders?
25. State the number of foundations.
26. Identify the true foundation.
27. How could Paul lay such in view of 1 Peter 2: 6?
28. Can more than one material be used in building?
29. How many classes of material are considered?
30. How many grades of each class?
31. To what will every man's work be subjected?
32. Is this element referred to a literal one?
33. Does a workman's salvation depend on this test?
34. Does his reward depend on it?
35. Will all this harmonize with 2 John 8?
36. What does Paul wish them to know?
37. What dwells in this edifice?
38. State the threat Paul gives as to this building.
39. What reason is here given for this warning?

40. Is it possible for a man to deceive himself?
41. What is necessary to become really wise?
42. How does God view wisdom of this world?
43. What Old Testament statement does Paul quote?
44. What man spoke that?
45. State the Lord's estimate of thoughts of the wise.
46. What Jewish character stated this?
47. In what are we told not to glory?
48. Had the Corinthians been doing this?
49. How general was their access to service of men?
50. State the mutual relation between them and God.

#### Chapter 4

1. Whose minister was Paul?
2. In what other relation of service was he?
3. Is a steward required to be successful?
4. State the estimate of Paul on human judgment.
5. Did he consider his own better than others?
6. Does absence of human criticism justify one?
7. From whom does the judgment come that does count?
8. Then what should we defer till the day of Christ?
9. At that time what will the Lord bring to light?
10. Will make manifest what?
11. Then what shall every man receive from God?
12. Does this teach universal salvation?
13. What had Paul transferred?
14. Who or what constituted the figure?
15. What did he expect them to learn by this figure?
16. What attitude toward each other would it cause?
17. Does any man differ from another?
18. What do we have that we did not receive?
19. In view of this what about our glorying?
20. What were the Corinthians glorying over?
21. Had they been fortunate in their religious life?
22. State whether Paul regretted their success.
23. Give reason for your answer.
24. How may a Christian reign when Christ is king?
25. What did Paul "think"?
26. In what sense could the apostles be last?
27. To what were they appointed?

28. Could this apply to a literal death?
29. For whom were they exhibited as a show?
30. Was this show one of worldly honor?
31. How did Paul and Corinthians compare in favor of man?
32. What was he made to experience?
33. Where was his dwelling place?
34. What activities did he have beside preaching?
35. When reviled what did he do?
36. How about his attitude in persecutions?
37. When he was defamed what did he do?
38. State the comparison to refuse of the world.
39. For what purpose did Paul write these things?
40. How many fathers did the Corinthians have?
41. To whom did this refer?
42. How can one beget another in Christ?
43. State his request as to their following.
44. Whom did he send unto them?
45. Tell the good things he said of him.
46. Of what was he to remind the Corinthians?
47. On what were some puffed up?
48. On what condition did Paul determine to come?
49. What inquiry did he propose to make then?
50. Describe the Kingdom of God as to word and power.
51. How did Paul prefer to come to them?

### Chapter 5

1. Was the report mentioned only incidentally known?
2. What was the sin reported?
3. By what comparison does Paul show its baseness?
4. What woman is the guilty one?
5. Do you take this to mean his mother?
6. What was their attitude toward the situation?
7. How should the brethren have felt?
8. If they had what should they have done?
9. In what sense was Paul present with them?
10. What had he already done in the case?
11. Would his judgment have been different if present?
12. In what name was their work to be done?
13. Could the work be done in a private meeting?
14. When they gathered whose spirit would be there?

15. Whose power is behind this arrangement?
16. Does this verse require a special meeting?
17. State what word indicates their action.
18. To whom was the man to be given?
19. Where is such territory to be found?
20. Tell what was to be destroyed.
21. Was it to be physical action on the body?
22. What further effect was sought by the discipline?
23. To what does "day of the Lord" refer?
24. What did Paul think of their glorying?
25. Tell what article he used for illustration.
26. Is his statement true literally?
27. How is it true spiritually?
28. They were to purge out what?
29. That they might be what?
30. To what O. T. ordinance does this language allude?
31. What constitutes the leaven in this case?
32. In what character is Christ here represented?
33. Must he be slain repeatedly?
34. How can we keep the feast?
35. With what must we NOT keep the feast?
36. Are malice and wickedness identical?
37. State difference between sincerity and truth.
38. With whom are we not to company?
39. Does this refer to people of the world?
40. Give reason for your yes or no.
41. What 3 classes of sinners does Paul here mention?
42. Tell your impression of "to keep company."
43. With what class are we not to keep this company?
44. Are these church members?
45. To whom does "not to eat" apply?
46. Can we rightly apply it to men of the world?
47. Does "eat" refer to the Lord's table?
48. What jurisdiction does Paul have over "outsiders"?
49. Does this apply to other disciples also?
50. How or by whom will the "outsiders" be judged?
51. State the final order Paul gives them.

**Chapter 6**

1. What is general subject of this chapter?
2. Are human laws condemned?
3. Did Paul ever endorse such law?
4. What is it he condemns here?
5. Does he forbid trying of cases altogether?
6. Where should these cases be taken?
7. Give his proof of their right to judge.
8. Were the Corinthians among these?
9. What is said about angels?
10. Tell what matters are under consideration.
11. What words are the basis for your answer?
12. Is verse 4 a command?
13. What caused Paul to speak to their shame?
14. Point out the irony in verse 4.
15. Who are the unbelievers in 6th verse?
16. Instead of going to law what should they suffer?
17. Instead of so doing what was their conduct?
18. Who will fail of the Kingdom of God?
19. Tell the precaution Paul here gives.
20. What words in verse 9 refer to sodomites?
21. How serious is the sin of covetousness?
22. What is an extortioner?
23. Among whom had such things been practiced?
24. What event had changed them?
25. In what authority had it been accomplished?
26. Was Paul at liberty to do as he pleased?
27. When should some lawful things not be practiced?
28. Give a meaning of "expedient."
29. What did Paul determine about his body?
30. Does this apply to things legislated on by the Lord?
31. What will God finally do with these things?
32. Does this mean they are necessarily wrong?
33. State the relation of the body and fornication.
34. Of the body and the Lord.
35. State the promise about being raised.
36. What fact is given as evidence?
37. Of whom are our bodies as members?
38. In abusing our bodies who else is concerned?
39. Can a Christian be one flesh with a harlot?

40. Cite the scripture for your answer.
41. How many spirits with the Lord?
42. State our proper attitude toward fornication.
43. How does this sin differ from others?
44. What service do our bodies render the Holy Spirit?
45. From whom does this Spirit come?
46. What does Paul say about our personal ownership?
47. Give his reasons for the statement.
48. Was anything given in exchange for possession?
49. What use should we make of our bodies?
50. To what other part of our being does this apply?

### Chapter 7

1. What occasioned this chapter?
2. What does Paul say is a good thing?
3. Does he give this as a positive requirement?
4. Rather than sin what should each man and woman do?
5. State the mutual command to husbands and wives.
6. State the mutual obligations as to their bodies.
7. To what does "defraud" verse 5 refer?
8. Under what condition may this be done?
9. Could it be continued indefinitely?
10. For what purpose could it be agreed upon?
11. Why not prolong it?
12. Was Paul commanded to give this instruction?
13. Was he permitted to give it?
14. What is the gift of 7th verse?
15. Was it miraculous?
16. State his advice to widows and unmarried.
17. But what is better than dangerous temptation?
18. What did the Lord command here?
19. What if a married woman departs from her husband?
20. May a brother retain an unbelieving wife?
21. Does this apply also to a sister and husband?
22. State the mutual effect over each other.
23. How does this affect their children?
24. Must a brother retain an unbelieving wife?
25. What is the bondage of verse 16?
26. Might a brother possibly save his wife?
27. How should every one walk?



28. What may a man retain after becoming a Christian?
29. What is more important than circumcision?
30. Must one change his trade on becoming a Christian?
31. Will temporal servitude hinder one's becoming a Christian?
32. How does this agree with 23rd verse?
33. What is the "price" of this verse?
34. Was Paul given command concerning virgins?
35. What did he say to Corinthians concerning them?
36. On what ground did he say it?
37. What was the basic reason for all this advice?
38. Would this make marriage wrong?
39. Did he advise any change in their social state?
40. If they married what would they have?
41. From what did Paul wish to spare them?
42. What did he say about the time?
43. State the proper attitude toward social relations.
44. How about those who use this world?
45. What is destined to pass away?
46. From what did he wish them to be free?
47. For what do the unmarried care?
48. How does this differ from the married?
49. Does this mean married folks will not serve Christ?
50. For what purpose did Paul write these things?
51. State the advice as to a man's behaviour.
52. What should he do on discovering dangerous passions?
53. In doing so does he sin?
54. What control must he have to avoid above action?
55. What sort of man is said to be the better?
56. Is man ever referred to in N. T. as a virgin?
57. Could the virgin of verses 36, 37 be a man?
58. How long is the wife bound to her husband?
59. With what restriction may a Christian widow marry?
60. What mind did Paul think he had?

### Chapter 8

1. State the general subject of this chapter.
2. What is an idol?
3. State the quality here set against knowledge.
4. What does each one accomplish?
5. What kind of knowledge is meant?

6. What man really lacks knowledge?
7. State the kind he lacks.
8. Tell what man the Lord loves.
9. On what condition does God know man?
10. What manner of eating is discussed?
11. How could meat be eaten that had been sacrificed?
12. What superior knowledge did Paul and others have?
13. How may such knowledge be obtained?
14. Was Paul a monotheist?
15. What gods did he oppose?
16. Where were the idol gods located?
17. What constituted the former?
18. And who made the latter?
19. What other relation does God sustain to us?
20. Of him are what?
21. What numeral applies to Christ?
22. By him are what things?
23. Does this include man?
24. In view of above where should idols be classed?
25. Was knowledge of these things possessed by all?
26. How does lack of the knowledge affect the conscience?
27. With what impression do such eat and drink?
28. Does this mean they are conscientious?
29. What happens to their conscience here?
30. In reality how does meat affect standing with God?
31. For whose sake must we abstain from this liberty?
32. What might it become to such?
33. In what place was this eating sometimes done?
34. Was this wrong?
35. Who might see one doing this eating?
36. How would it affect his own conduct?
37. In what does the weakness mentioned consist?
38. Is this condemned elsewhere in the New Testament?
39. Does this weak brother sin in eating the meat?
40. What fate will this bring him?
41. If eating this meat is right, how could he sin?
42. For whom did Christ die?
43. Do we sin against the weak brethren only?
44. Did Christ ever teach this same doctrine?
45. If meat makes my brother to offend, then what?

46. With what meaning is the word "offend" used here?
47. How general did Paul make this abstaining from meat?
48. For how long did he feel under this obligation?
49. What was his motive for thus abstaining?
50. Does this teach that we are "our brother's keeper"?

### Chapter 9

1. What was the highest office of Paul?
2. Was he a servant?
3. Was he free?
4. What special qualification did he have as an apostle?
5. State the claim he had on the Corinthian church.
6. Of what were the Corinthians a seal?
7. Was Paul willing to be examined?
8. What privilege did he claim as to hospitality?
9. Did he have the right to marry?
10. Is it right for a preacher's wife to accompany him?
11. What apostle is here named who had a wife?
12. Was Paul supposed to work for his own living?
13. Sum up his argument here on the soldier and vineyard.
14. On what authority could he thus argue?
15. To what animal is reference made?
16. Was this said for the sake of the animal?
17. State the application of the illustration.
18. In the present case who is the sower?
19. What kind of seed was he sowing?
20. Tell what he was to reap.
21. How does this agree with Gal. 6: 7?
22. Had Corinthians supported other preachers?
23. What use had Paul made of this privilege?
24. State the motive for this practice.
25. What sacred building is next referred to?
26. What article of furniture is mentioned?
27. Who are the "ministers" referred to?
28. By what did they obtain their living?
29. State what has been ordained of the Lord.
30. Had Paul used these advantages?
31. Is he now seeking to use them?
32. What would make it better for him to die?
33. How much glory did preaching give him?
34. Tell what was laid upon him.

35. Should he refuse to preach, then what?
36. On what condition would he receive a reward?
37. In what did his reward consist?
38. When would a dispensation be committed to him?
39. Tell what abuse he wished to avoid.
40. Though free what had he made himself?
41. State his motive for this.
42. In what sense did he become a Jew?
43. What did he expect to accomplish by this?
44. How about those under the law?
45. Were those "without law" considered lawless?
46. Show how Paul could rightly become weak.
47. For what sake was all this adaptation?
48. How many runners receive a prize?
49. How many may win in the divine race?
50. State the discipline necessary for "striving".
51. For what kind of crown is this striving done?
52. What about certainty of the divine race?
53. Paul's fighting was not like what?
54. How did he treat his body?
55. State his reason for this.

### Chapter 10

1. Who are meant by the fathers?
2. State the kind of cloud referred to here.
3. When did this occur?
4. Unto whom were they baptized?
5. Why to this man?
6. In what were they baptized; the cloud or sea?
7. How many kinds of meat?
8. How many drank of the same drink?
9. To what person did these things point?
10. How was God's feeling toward many of them?
11. What happened which indicated this fact?
12. Whose examples did they become?
13. To what intent was all this?
14. What happened when they committed idolatry?
15. Are we in any danger of this sin?
16. State the result of their fornication.
17. Is it possible for us to tempt Christ?

18. How were they destroyed for this sin?
19. Point out some form of murmuring.
20. Why did these things happen?
21. For what purpose were they written?
22. How many ages are to come after ours?
23. With whom is it possible to fall?
24. State the warning given.
25. How much was their temptation greater than others?
26. State the assurance given.
27. Does this mean we will not be tempted?
28. What provision is made and at what point?
29. How does all this agree with James 4: 7?
30. Is mere indifference to idolatry sufficient?
31. What sort of men did Paul consider them?
32. For that reason what did he expect them to do?
33. What subject is now introduced?
34. How can we "bless" the cup?
35. Of what is it the communion?
36. How many bodies attributed to Christ?
37. State what number of breads necessary?
38. Who are "we" in 17th verse?
39. What body is meant in this verse?
40. Who is meant by "Israel after the flesh"?
41. How many altars had they?
42. How many were partakers of that altar?
43. What kind of altars would this fact rule out?
44. To whom were sacrifices of Gentiles attributed?
45. How might one have fellowship with devils?
46. When can we not drink the cup of the Lord?
47. Of how many tables can we partake?
48. Whom can we not provoke to jealousy?
49. State why we are unable to do so.
50. Which must be first, expediency or lawfulness?
51. When is a thing not expedient?
52. What should every man seek?
53. Harmonize this with Heb. 13: 5.
54. Give the meaning of shambles.
55. State our permitted attitude toward them.
56. What reason is here given for the permission?
57. May we attend the feast of unbelievers?

58. What are we directed to eat?
59. What about our conscience?
60. For whose sake must we refrain from eating?
61. On what may our liberty be judged by his conscience?
62. Unto what end must we eat or drink, etc.?
63. Giving no offense to whom?
64. What was Paul seeking all the time?
65. State what his motive was for this.

### Chapter 11

1. On what condition may we follow Paul?
2. For what would he praise the brethren?
3. How many heads are mentioned here?
4. Which one is highest?
5. Who is not considered as a head?
6. How may a man dishonor his head?
7. Does this also apply to the woman?
8. What is her uncovered head compared to?
9. State what Paul here names as a shame to her.
10. Why ought a man not cover his head?
11. For whose glory is the woman?
12. Which of the two is of the other?
13. Why was woman created?
14. What should she have on her head?
15. Because of whom is this?
16. Which of the sexes is independent of the other?
17. What relationship is common to both?
18. State what is said of all things.
19. Does a woman have the right to pray?
20. In so doing what appearance would be uncomely?
21. What does nature teach about man and long hair?
22. Is a thing that is shameful right?
23. Is it a shame for a woman to have long hair?
24. For what is it given her?
25. What else is it said to be to her?
26. Does Paul have authority for writing all this?
27. Is it right for a man to be contentious over it?
28. Were other churches acting as Corinth was?
29. How did their present conduct affect the assembly?
30. What report had come to Paul?

31. How had it affected his conclusions thereon?
32. Why are heresies necessary?
33. Does this justify the heretic?
34. Were they still coming together in one place?
35. When they did, what could they not do?
36. State what fact made this so.
37. What shows they were eating a full meal?
38. Point out evidence they had a public meeting place.
39. What class was shamed by their conduct?
40. Had they been without proper instruction?
41. Who had delivered any information to them?
42. From whom was this received?
43. Who first used the bread for the body of Christ?
44. How must they do the eating?
45. What next did he take?
46. After what institution did he do this?
47. State the name Christ gave the cup.
48. For what purpose should this be taken?
49. How did their present conduct differ from this?
50. What were they to show by the communion?
51. For how long is this ordinance to be kept?
52. Does Paul forbid an unworthy person to commune?
53. What must each man do for himself?
54. On what subject is this to be done?
55. State what constitutes eating unworthily.
56. In doing so what had come upon some?
57. How may we avoid being judged?
58. State the Lord's purpose of this chastening.
59. Are they told to tarry till all had arrived?
60. What is said about eating at home?
61. Otherwise what would their coming together mean?

### Chapter 12

1. State the principal subject of this chapter.
2. Is this a new subject for this epistle?
3. To what nation did the Corinthians belong?
4. What had been their past religious practice?
5. Give Paul's description of these images.
6. What caused them to serve these things?
7. Show one evidence of speaking by the Spirit.

8. What does the Spirit enable a man to say?
9. Is there more than one kind of gift?
10. How many spirits are used in giving them?
11. Who administers the work of the Spirit?
12. What about God and the various operations?
13. On what basis are the various operations given?
14. Had the Corinthians made this use of them?
15. Distinguish wisdom and knowledge in verse 8.
16. Might both of them be inspired?
17. How does the gift of faith come?
18. Harmonize this with Rom. 10: 17.
19. Were the gifts of healing physical?
20. What kind of prophecy required spiritual power?
21. State what they were able to discern.
22. Why was it needful to discern them?
23. Could a man always explain his own tongue?
24. In these gifts what means is said to be used?
25. What would you conclude from this fact?
26. State Paul's illustration here.
27. What body does he mean?
28. By what are we baptized?
29. Does this disagree with water baptism?
30. How does it agree with Eph. 4: 5?
31. Into how many bodies are we baptized?
32. To which does this apply, Jew or Gentile?
33. What is said about those in temporal bondage?
34. What conditions occasioned verse 15-17?
35. Tell why it is best to have various members.
36. By whose pleasure is all this arranged?
37. If all were one member, then what?
38. Which members are said to be necessary?
39. On which is more honor said to be bestowed?
40. Why is less attention given to comely parts?
41. What was all this intended to prevent?
42. State the proper attitude of members to others.
43. How many members should suffer alone?
44. What about rejoicing?
45. What body do church members compose?
46. Who were the first to be placed in the Church?
47. Give another word for "helps" in 28th verse.



48. To whom do the governments refer?
49. What kind of coveting is right?
50. State what the apostle says he will show them.

### Chapter 13

1. What kind of way was promised to be shown?
2. Where was this promise made?
3. Could any one speak with tongues of angels?
4. Give the other word for charity.
5. Explain comparison to sounding brass and tinkling symbol?
6. In what action were these used?
7. Is prophecy a spiritual gift?
8. What could miraculous faith accomplish?
9. State what is greater than this accomplishment.
10. Without this what does one amount to?
11. Can one be liberal and not have this charity?
12. What sacrifice is less than charity?
13. When are all these accomplishments unprofitable?
14. To what extent will charity suffer?
15. What sentiment does it also show?
16. Give your definition of envy.
17. What will prevent one from vaunting himself?
18. Is it wrong to be puffed up?
19. If one is so what does he lack?
20. What sort of behaviour will charity induce?
21. Can it be provoked?
22. How is it modified?
23. State the manner of thinking it does.
24. Does this agree with Eph. 5: 11?
25. In what will charity rejoice?
26. What is given as opposite to this quality here?
27. It believes what?
28. Compare this with 1 John 4: 5.
29. What about the endurance of charity?
30. Compare this with 1 Peter 4: 15.
31. How about the lasting qualities?
32. Will prophecies continue indefinitely?
33. What will happen to tongues?
34. Does this mean that language will be discarded?
35. State the fate coming to knowledge.

36. Will ignorance be the result of this?
37. What is lacking in this knowledge and prophecy?
38. State what Paul expects to come later.
39. What is the "part" that is to be done away?
40. When will this be done?
41. Explain this in light of Eph. 4: 15.
42. How does a child speak?
43. When is it put away?
44. To what is the child compared here?
45. When will the Church become the man?
46. What is the glass in 12th verse?
47. How shall they finally know?
48. Does this mean recognition in Heaven?
49. Name the three graces mentioned here by Paul.
50. Which is the greatest and why?

### Chapter 14

1. Follow after what?
2. Desire what the most?
3. State the advantage of this gift.
4. Point out Paul's definition of prophesying.
5. Who is edified by the unknown tongue?
6. And who by prophesying?
7. Which gift does Paul prefer they would have?
8. How many of them might have this gift?
9. What is necessary in connection with tongues?
10. How may tongues be made profitable?
11. Does verse 7 justify instrumental music?
12. Indicate the argument in verse 8.
13. When does one merely speak into the air?
14. Do all voices signify the same thing?
15. If meaning is unknown what situation is created?
16. What should be general object of all gifts?
17. What use were the Corinthians making of them?
18. What part of man prays when using unknown tongue?
19. State what part is unfruitful.
20. Is it the speaker or hearer who is to understand?
21. What gift is necessary to sing with the spirit?
22. Do we have that gift today?
23. Must we have it to "sing with the spirit"?

24. When we pray what is the hearer supposed to do?
25. What must the hearer know before saying this?
26. Who is to be edified by the prayer?
27. For what did Paul thank God?
28. Yet what would he prefer?
29. To whom does "understanding" apply verse 19?
30. In what should we be children and what in men?
31. What law is referred to in 21st verse?
32. To what does "other tongues" refer?
33. For what are tongues?
34. To what class are they so?
35. Compare this with Mark 16: 17, 20 and Heb. 2: 4.
36. Who will be profited by prophesying?
37. If all used tongues know about the unlearned?
38. State the advantage if all prophesy.
39. What will the unlearned one manifest?
40. State what he will be led to do.
41. What might they have when they come together?
42. Should they all be exercised at once?
43. To what end should all things be done?
44. What is meant by being edified?
45. State the limit in use of unknown tongue.
46. And these should be spoken by what method?
47. What should come between each exhibit of tongues?
48. Was man ever told to keep silence?
49. When was his instruction to be observed?
50. To whom might such an one speak?
51. How many prophets were sufficient for a meeting?
52. What were others to do in connection with them?
53. When should a man hold his peace?
54. How many prophets might speak at once?
55. To what end is this regulation?
56. To whom are spirits of prophets subject?
57. Of what is God the author?
58. Does this agree with Matt. 10: 34?
59. Compare all this with James 3: 17.
60. What women were told to keep silence?
61. Does this apply to all women?
62. If a woman sings is she speaking?
63. On what matter are women forbidden to speak?

64. How may she learn about the subject?
65. If she speaks in this meeting what is it to her?
66. Did the Word proceed *from*, or *unto*, the Corinthians?
67. How would this affect their authority?
68. State an evidence here of a spiritual man.
69. Should an ignorant man become an informed one?
70. On what matter may he remain ignorant?
71. What gift should they desire?
72. How must all things be done?

### Chapter 15

1. State general subject of this chapter.
2. What is the theme of Paul's declaration?
3. Had this been preached to them before?
4. What had Paul preached to them previously?
5. How had they reacted toward the preaching?
6. State what it was to do for them.
7. On what condition?
8. This remembering would save unless—what?
9. From where did Paul receive what he delivered?
10. Why did Christ die?
11. This was according to what?
12. On what day did he arise?
13. What scripture did this fact fulfill?
14. By whom was he seen first?
15. Who saw him next?
16. How many saw him at one time?
17. Were these all dead when Paul wrote?
18. What is said of James?
19. What does all this signify as to Christ?
20. Who was the last man to see Christ?
21. Describe the figure he uses here.
22. How does he compare himself with other apostles?
23. On what does he base his comparison?
24. To what does he credit his present standing?
25. Was this bestowal fruitless in him?
26. In what did the results consist?
27. What does he say about the actual laborer?
28. Did Paul believe the things he preached?
29. Had any others believed them?

30. What could have made their belief in vain?
31. What was being said by some among them?
32. Did this agree with resurrection of Christ?
33. If man is not to rise, what about Christ?
34. How would this affect the apostles' preaching?
35. How would it affect their faith?
36. How would it reflect against the apostles?
37. For if the dead rise not—then what?
38. Would this injure their faith?
39. How would it affect their state of sin?
40. What about the dead in Christ?
41. Who are the most miserable of men?
42. In rising what did Christ become?
43. Was he the first ever to rise from the dead?
44. How was death introduced?
45. By whom comes the resurrection?
46. What do all undergo in Adam?
47. State the opposite happening.
48. Who is first in the order?
49. At what event will the dead be raised?
50. When will the end come?
51. What will Christ do with the Kingdom?
52. What will he put down at this time?
53. Since when had he had this power?
54. How long is he to reign?
55. State the last enemy to be put down.
56. How much is put under his feet?
57. State the only exception.
58. Who is the last one to be subject to God?
59. For whom were some baptized?
60. Did Paul endorse this practise?
61. Point out the argument he draws from it.
62. What is meant by "jeopardy" 30th verse?
63. How could Paul die daily?
64. On what basis would he fight with beasts?
65. What effect does communications have on manners?
66. What foolish question did Paul head off?
67. What must happen before a quickening?
68. Is the bare grain what is sown, or reaped?
69. How many kinds of flesh?

70. Sown in corruption but how raised?
71. Is the natural body sown or raised?
72. Designate the two Adams.
73. Do all these promises apply to those dying in sin?
74. State the origin of the first man.
75. Who will bear the image of the heavenly?
76. What cannot inherit the kingdom?
77. What must take place with the flesh first?
78. Why will not all sleep?
79. What will occur with the ones who do not sleep?
80. At what moment will this take place?
81. How will the dead be raised?
82. Can one be raised who has not gone down?
83. How will this mortal body be made?
84. With all this what victory will be gained?
85. Through whom is the whole victory attained?
86. In view of this prospect how should we be?
87. What do in the work of the Lord?
88. Of what are we assured of our work in the Lord?
89. Can we abound by occasional working?
90. On what foundation is all our work resting?

### Chapter 16

1. For whom was collection to be made?
3. On what day was this collection to be made?
4. Was meeting called for such work exclusively?
5. On what principle was each one to give?
6. What indicates this is not a private collection?
7. Why was this done in advance of Paul's coming?
8. Who was to take this money to Jerusalem?
9. Did he expect to have sole charge?
10. Point out a good business principle here stated.
11. Compare this with Romans 12: 17.
12. Through what country did Paul expect to go?
13. Had he ever been there before?
14. What did he propose might occur with them?
15. Also what assistance did he expect from them?
16. On what "if" would he tarry with them?
17. What other writer gives this as a condition?
18. At what place did he plan to tarry?

19. What was the occasion of this?
20. State what nation had charge of this occasion.
21. On what ground could Paul be interested?
22. What was the "door" of verse 9?
23. Did he expect "smooth sailing"?
24. Who is mentioned favorably?
25. What instructions were given concerning him?
26. What commendation did Paul give of him?
27. How were they to conduct him?
28. To whom did Paul expect the man to come?
29. Was he to come alone?
30. What brother is next introduced?
31. Tell what Paul desired him to do.
32. Why did he not do it?
33. Did he show disobedience by this?
34. In what must they stand fast?
35. Acquit themselves as what?
36. In doing so how must they be?
37. Does this agree with Romans 14: 1?
38. How must all things be done?
39. What credit is given the house of Stephanas?
40. Where is Achaia?
41. To what had they addicted themselves?
42. What request does Paul make here?
43. Does this mean to use men as authority?
44. Why was he glad of coming of certain men?
45. Was this lack necessarily a fault of theirs?
46. State what good they had done.
47. What churches joined in the salute?
48. In whose house was there a church?
49. State the greeting commanded.
50. Who signed this epistle?
51. What if a man loves not the Lord?
52. At what great event will this be done?

**TRUE - FALSE TEST****Review of I Corinthians**

NOTE—Look out for tests with negative form.

1. The Church of God is a sanctified institution.
2. No church possessed more spiritual gifts than this.
3. God is pleased to save by foolish preaching.
4. Paul spoke to the Corinthians with wisdom.
5. The half has not been told of God's plan for man.
6. The natural man cannot know things of the Spirit.
7. The Corinthians were treated as carnal.
8. Paul laid the foundation for salvation.
9. If a man's work perish he will be lost.
10. Paul used the preachers as figure of his lesson.
11. We have nothing that we did not receive.
12. The Corinthians had many fathers.
13. A man's wife married his father.
14. This kind of sin was learned from the Gentiles.
15. Delivering one to Satan may be beneficial.
16. Brethren should not go to law with brother.
17. All lawful things are expedient.
18. A man and harlot may become one flesh.
19. Paul wrote some things by permission of God.
20. He advised all men against marriage.
21. A widow should remarry only in the Lord.
22. Things offered to idols might be eaten.
23. A thing itself right might defile the conscience.
24. That which offends another is wrong.
25. Paul and Peter led about a wife.
26. A preacher may expect to live of the Gospel.
27. Paul had to discipline his body.
28. The Jewish fathers were all baptized.
29. Some things happened to them for ensamples.
30. We need not care about the conscience of others.
31. It is wrong for a woman to pray before men.
32. It is a shame for a woman to have long hair.
33. Unworthy persons are forbidden to commune.
34. There are as many spirits as miraculous gifts.
35. We are baptized by one Spirit.
36. There is a more excellent way than spiritual gifts.



37. Angels' tongues sound like tinkling brass.
38. A liberal man may be uncharitable.
39. Miraculous gifts are to be permanent.
40. Prophesying is more important than tongues?
41. Some men were told to be silent in the church.
42. Women are not permitted to learn anything.
43. The Gospel might fail to save some people.
44. Baptizing for the dead was practiced in Paul's day.
45. Adam was the first man.
46. The collection was private.
48. They were to give the tenth.

## Questions on II Corinthians

### Chapter 1

1. Of whom was Paul an apostle?
2. Through whose will did this office exist?
3. Name Paul's associate in the epistle?
4. To whom besides Corinthians is it addressed?
5. By what other name was this section known?
6. State the source of grace and peace.
7. What is the relation between God and Christ?
8. How extensive was Paul's consolation from God?
9. For what purpose was this given him?
10. What abounded in Paul at this time?
11. Tell the benefit that came from Paul's distress.
12. How did it affect the endurance of Corinthians?
13. Describe Paul's hope concerning them.
14. Of what would he not have them ignorant?
15. How great was Paul's despair in Asia?
16. What words show his resignation at that time?
17. Where was his trust anchored?
18. By what fact was this trust justified?
19. What deliverance does he ascribe to God?
20. Cite the history of this persecution.
21. How did the Corinthians help Paul?
22. What gift is meant in verse 11?
23. By what means would it be bestowed?
24. What would be given on Paul's behalf?
25. In what testimony did he rejoice?
26. State the kind of sincerity he professed.
27. Tell what wisdom he disclaimed.
28. By what was his conversation regulated?
29. Who was more abundantly considered therein?
30. How was his writing received by them?
31. State his expectation for the future of them.
32. What acknowledge was made to Paul.
33. Unto what day was this rejoicing?
34. What would be necessary to insure this joy?
35. In what mind had he wished to come to them?

36. If so what could they receive the 2nd time?
37. To what country was Paul going as he passed?
38. What assistance did he look for from them?
39. How does he reason as to his purpose here?
40. Did he use lightness in this purpose?
41. How does he describe a fleshly purpose?
42. Why not his word both yea and nay?
43. To whose integrity does he refer?
44. Who was preached among the Corinthians?
45. By whom was he preached?
46. State another name for Silvanus.
47. Is the Word of God affirmative only?
48. State what is always yea or affirmative.
49. Unto whose glory does this result?
50. In whom were Paul and Corinthians stablished?
51. What else has God done for them?
52. Explain the "earnest" that was given.
53. To what witness does Paul refer?
54. How did he spare the Corinthians?
55. Did this imply dominion over their faith?
56. In what did he wish to help them?
57. By what did they stand?

### Chapter 2

1. What had Paul determined?
2. Was he decided about it?
3. Coming otherwise, how would it make them?
4. If so, what would he then require of them?
5. Did this refer to any previous writing?
6. Had he not written, what might have happened?
7. Instead, what should he have of them?
8. In whom did he express confidence?
9. On what was it based?
10. State his mind when he wrote before.
11. Did he write in order to grieve them?
12. What did he wish to make manifest?
13. Notwithstanding, did any grief result?
14. Did it affect Paul?
15. Was he overwhelmed by it?
16. State his care for them here.

17. What man is referred to in verse 6?
18. What had been inflicted upon him?
19. Was it done by one or more?
20. In place of punishment, what should be given now?
21. Lest, perhaps, what?
22. If comforted, would he be excused?
23. What should they confirm toward this man?
24. To this end what had Paul done before?
25. What would indicate their proof to Paul?
26. Tell what act of Paul's was like theirs.
27. For whose sakes did he do this?
28. Who is meant by "your," verse 10?
29. I whose person was it all done?
30. This was to prevent what in Satan?
31. Of what was Paul not ignorant?
32. Had this man been in Satan's hands recently?
33. To what city did Paul say he had come?
34. For what purpose had he come?
35. What was there opened to him?
36. Tell what caused his unrest.
37. What did he do about it?
38. Was he ever in that section before?
39. For what does he here thank God?
40. What does God make manifest?
41. Through whom is it made manifest?
42. What sort of savor were they to God?
43. In what two classes was this true?
44. What lot awaits the saved?
45. And what fate the other class?
46. Can man alter this arrangement?
47. Do a *few* corrupt the word of God?
48. Who are not included in this class?
49. In what purpose does Paul act?
50. In whose view does he thus act?

### Chapter 3

1. What question here indicates Paul's standing?
2. Tell what he admitted some needed.
3. How does this affect the subject of church letters?
4. State what constituted Paul's letters here.

5. Where were they written?
6. How well were they known?
7. What declaration was manifest?
8. By whom was it ministered?
9. With what was it written?
10. On what tables was the writing?
11. What is said about ink and stones?
12. Tell what had been written on stones.
13. State the basis of Paul's trust.
14. How does he describe his personal estimate?
15. From what source does he derive this sufficiency?
16. Of what were apostles made ministers?
17. What about their efficiency as ministers?
18. Was this testament different from the law of Moses?
19. What is contrasted with "the letter"?
20. State the fruit of each.
21. What laws are meant by "letter" and "spirit"?
22. Cite an instance where the law brought death.
23. On what was "ministration of death" written?
24. What document is here referred to?
25. What quality is ascribed to this ministration?
26. Tell what indicated the degree of this quality.
27. Where was this quality manifested?
28. State what must be the fate of this document.
29. Compare the glory of the other ministration.
30. Identify the "ministry of condemnation."
31. What excellence was this ministration said to be?
32. But what was to be much more?
33. What is meant by "ministration of righteousness"?
34. By what was the first ministration eclipsed?
35. State antecedent of first "that" verse 11.
36. What is here stated to be its fate?
37. Name antecedent of second "that" verse 11.
38. Also tell what is its lot.
39. Which is more glorious, law of Moses or Christ?
40. Tell which is to supplant the other.
41. State basis of Paul's plainness of speech.
42. With whose action did this contrast?
43. What did he place over his face?
44. In so doing what was covered?

45. How were children of Israel affected by this?
46. Did this affect their physical eyes only?
47. What was their state of mind in Paul's day?
48. At reading of what did the veil appear?
49. In whom is this testament done away?
50. Is Christ now our law giver?
51. Then is the Old Testament done away?
52. What verse includes the 10 commandments in this?
53. State the antecedent of "it" verse 16.
54. To what will "it" finally return?
55. What will be done with the veil then?
56. Find antecedent of "that," verse 17, in verse 8.
57. What exists where the spirit of the Lord is?
58. State what the law brought instead of this.
59. With what is "open face" verse 18 a contrast?
60. What glory is thus beheld in the former?
61. State the change that is wrought by this.

#### Chapter 4

1. What does Paul declare he has?
2. To what does he refer by this?
3. What divine favor had he received with it?
4. Seeing this what does he not do?
5. Tell what he had renounced.
6. How not walking?
7. Not handling the Word of God how?
8. But manifesting what?
9. Commending themselves to what?
10. In whose sight was this done?
11. To what class is the Gospel hid?
12. What god is concerned in this?
13. Tell what class he is able to blind.
14. What light does he wish them not to behold?
15. If they did whom would this light show them?
16. Of whom is this person the image?
17. In seeing Christ who else does one see?
18. Why should Satan wish us not to see God?
19. Who was the subject of Paul's preaching?
20. In what relationship does he represent himself?
21. For whose sake does he do this?

22. State God's command as to the light.
23. Where else has he shined?
24. To give what light was this done?
25. In whose face is this glory reflected?
26. In what vessels is this treasure contained?
27. For whose honor is this situation arranged?
28. Was Paul troubled, or distressed; which?
29. Perplexed, or in despair?
30. Forsaken, or persecuted?
31. Cast down, yet not what?
32. Always bearing what?
33. How could he do this and yet remain alive?
34. By this what was to be made manifest?
35. Was this manifestation to be in next life only?
36. Unto what are the living always delivered?
37. In whose behalf is this done?
38. What life will be thus made known?
39. Of whom was this condition specially true?
40. How could the Corinthians be an exception?
41. Did this make any difference in their faith?
42. According to what principle did Paul speak?
43. Whom did God raise from the dead?
44. What hope did this fact give unto Paul?
45. State the presentation he expected.
46. For whose sakes does he say are all things?
47. To what will all redound?
48. Through what means will such redounding occur?
49. What undesirable thing does this cause prevent?
50. State which man perishes daily.
51. What happens to the other man?
52. By what means may such result be accomplished?
53. Describe Paul's affliction as to time and weight.
54. State its outworking.
55. Contrast things seen and unseen.
56. Which does Paul give the more consideration?

### Chapter 5

1. To what does "earthly house" refer?
2. Why call it a tabernacle?
3. What will happen to this house?

4. With what will it be replaced?
5. State the antecedent of "this," verse two.
6. To what does the groaning refer?
7. What is the subject of the earnest desire?
8. From where is this clothing?
9. At what day will this exchange take place?
10. How does this all agree with a resurrection?
11. Without this new clothing how would we be?
12. What class of persons will receive this clothing?
13. How will all others be found then?
14. By what are we burdened as in verse 4?
15. What will happen to Christians' mortality?
16. Is the desire to be unclothed of flesh only desire?
17. From whom comes all this working?
18. What foretaste has he given his people?
19. May we be present with the body and God at same time?
21. State what Paul's confidence caused him to prefer.
22. In either case, on what motive does he labor?
23. Where must all appear?
24. Will this include both good and bad?
25. How many kinds of deeds recognized?
26. Where will these deeds have been done?
27. What caused Paul to persuade men?
28. Unto whom was he made manifest?
29. In which also did he trust it was so?
30. What occasion did he give the brethren?
31. To this end whom would he not commend?
32. Tell what this fact would furnish for them.
33. Against whom were they to use this?
34. If Paul is "beside" himself before whom is it?
35. For whose sake is he under the more control?
36. By what was he constrained?
37. In what fact was his love exhibited?
38. Dying for all proved what other fact?
39. To what life was this death specially intended?
40. What important fact followed death of Christ?
41. State what knowledge Paul discounts henceforth.
42. Had he so known Christ?
43. Why does he now not so know him?
44. In whom may one be a new creature?



45. What becomes of old things?
46. To what does he refer by these old things?
47. And what is meant by the new things?
48. From what source are these new things?
49. State the direction of reconciliation.
50. By what means or person is the reconciliation?
51. What was given to the apostles?
52. How did God meet the world?
53. Did he ignore the trespasses?
54. What did he do about them?
55. Who had charge of the word of reconciliation?
56. In what official relation did the apostles act?
57. What was their prayer?
58. In whose stead did they present this prayer?
59. State the qualification of our sacrifice for sin.
60. What should be accomplished by this offering?

### Chapter 6

1. Who are the workers meant in verse one?
2. What request does he make as part of his work?
3. How could grace of God prove vain for any one?
4. Under what kind of time will God hear the sinner?
5. In what day will he be succored?
6. How far off was this accepted time?
7. What should not be given in anything?
8. In order to avoid what?
9. To what is reference made by "the ministry"?
10. How does Paul endeavor to manifest himself?
11. Were the circumstances round him favorable?
12. State some of the trials he was under.
13. What knowledge is meant in verse 6?
14. Tell what the Holy Ghost had to do with it.
15. What is meant by love unfeigned?
16. By what word was he approved?
17. How did he use power of God, verse 7?
18. By what armor was he shielded?
19. How complete was this protection?
20. Why both honor and dishonor?
21. Explain evil report and good report.
22. Was he both deceived and true?

23. How be unknown and yet well known?
24. Was he dying and living at the same time?
25. Why did his chastening not kill him?
26. Harmonize his sorrow and joy.
27. How could a poor man make another rich?
28. How could he have nothing and yet something?
29. What was open to the Corinthians?
30. How about his heart?
31. Had they enlarged enough to fill the place offered?
32. In what were they "straitened" or cramped?
33. What does he ask them to do about it?
34. State the sort of character forming unequal yoke.
35. Relate Paul's reasoning as to fellowship.
36. Does this reasoning class unbelievers as evil?
37. What kind of light and darkness is meant verse 14?
38. Who is here represented as against Christ?
39. Who is an infidel?
40. What is placed as against temple of God?
41. Who compose this temple?
42. Name the inhabitant of this temple.
43. State the relation between God and this temple.
44. Does above apply to conditions already formed?
45. What was the command to God's people in them?
46. State what they were to be.
47. What not to do to the unclean thing?
48. On such condition what did God promise?
49. What divine relation would He then acknowledge?
50. What word describes the Lord here?

### Chapter 7

1. What promises are meant by "these" in first verse?
2. On this basis what are they commanded to do?
3. How many kinds of filthiness are recognized?
4. State how they might differ from each other.
5. Being thus cleansed what will be perfected?
6. What fear must be associated with this?
7. State Paul's personal request here.
8. What exemptions does he now claim?
9. Were they done to condemn the Corinthians?
10. Describe his concern for them.

11. What sort of speech does he use towards them?
12. State what else was great toward them.
13. With what was he filled?
14. Was this caused by relief from tribulation?
15. Was his reception in Macedonia favorable?
16. What part of his being was affected by trials?
17. Tell why the fights were without instead of within?
18. From whom did he receive comfort?
19. By what event did this comfort come?
20. State the word which Titus brought.
21. For what had they been in mourning?
22. What letter is referred to in verse 8?
23. Why did this letter make them sorry?
24. Harmonize the two "repents" in this verse.
25. Was their sorrow permanent?
26. In what does Paul rejoice as to their sorrow?
27. After what manner were they made sorry?
28. Can godly sorrow cause any damage?
29. Are godly sorrow and repentance the same?
30. How should repentance not be repented of?
31. State the outcome of worldly sorrow.
32. How did their sorrow affect their concern?
33. Who were cleared by it?
34. At what should they have been indignant?
35. What did they vehemently desire?
36. Harmonize their revenge with Romans 12: 19.
37. How much did they lack of clearing themselves?
38. Distinguish between the one *doing* and one *suffering* wrong.
39. For which did he write the first time?
40. What did he wish to appear unto them?
41. From what did Paul derive comfort?
42. Whose joy increased his comfort?
43. What had they done for Titus?
44. Of what was Paul not ashamed here?
45. What principle justified this boasting?
46. To whom had he made this boasting?
47. Who had discovered its truth?
48. How did he discover it?
49. What demonstrations had they given him?
50. In what does Paul now rejoice?

**Chapter 8**

1. How does Paul here address the Corinthians?
2. Whose grace does he wish them to know about?
3. On whom had this grace been bestowed?
4. Was it in form of great temporal wealth?
5. What was abundant with them?
6. What trial did they have?
7. Tell what was deep with them at this time.
8. Unto what riches did this contribute?
9. State their attitude toward this.
10. What prayer did they make to Paul?
11. For whose sakes was this gift being made?
12. Why was this called a fellowship?
13. Did they meet Paul's expectations only?
14. What had they given before giving the money?
15. To whom did they make this first gift?
16. Why to him and to Paul?
17. Whom did Paul desire to be connected with this?
18. On what basis did he wish his further advice?
19. In what had they abounded among Corinthians?
20. What further grace does he urge on this ground?
21. Should they respond because commanded only?
22. What example is referred to?
23. State what Paul wished to prove of Corinthians.
24. What original condition of Christ is mentioned?
25. How did he become next?
26. Was this poverty as to houses and lands?
27. In which of these conditions came our riches?
28. On strength of this what does he offer them?
29. Was their readiness of mind recently formed?
30. What is now necessary to add to this readiness?
31. From what was this performance to be made?
32. What there be first?
33. On what basis will the gift be accepted?
34. Is this the same as the tithe?
35. What does Paul wish to avoid for the Corinthians?
36. How could there be equality?
37. Compare financial state of Macedonians with them.
38. To what does verse 15 refer?
39. For what does he now give thanks?

40. What prompted Titus to go to the Corinthians?
41. Did he go alone?
42. On whose account was another sent?
43. What was this brother's reputation?
44. Who besides Paul chose him?
45. For what reason was he associated in this work?
46. To whose glory is all this?
47. In whose sight must honest things be provided?
48. What had been proved about the brother sent?
49. Tell what had increased his diligence.
50. State the standing Titus had with Paul.
51. What use did Paul make of the brethren with him?
52. In so doing what glory did they cause?
53. State the request Paul makes of them now.

### Chapter 9

1. With what subject does this chapter begin?
2. What shows Paul's satisfied frame of mind?
3. To whom had he made favorable mention of them?
4. For what purpose did he make this mention?
5. State the effect their example had shown.
6. What precaution did Paul yet take?
7. In case of any failure whom would he blame?
8. Of what had he boasted?
9. Was this boast founded on fact?
10. On what ground might it prove a disappointment?
11. On what principle did he wish them to give?
12. State his argument based on sowing and reaping?
13. According to what purpose must they give?
14. How must he not give?
15. State the kind of giver God loves.
16. What can he make to abound?
17. If he does, what should be done with the grace?
18. What statement is quoted from the Old Testament?
19. From whom comes the seed for the sower?
20. What will he multiply for the liberal?
21. Does this apply to temporal, or spiritual things?
22. What does their enriching cause?
23. Through whom is this result accomplished?
24. State immediate result of their enrichment.

25. Why thank God for all this?
26. What benefit first comes from this service?
27. Tell what want is calling for this service.
28. Who are meant by the saints?
29. Tell what becomes abundant by the gifts.
30. Why "many" thanksgivings?
31. What experiment is referred to here?
32. Who are the first "they" verse 13?
33. Designate antecedent of "your" same verse.
34. Who receives the glory for this situation?
36. State the quality of their distribution.
37. Was this restricted to saints at Jerusalem?
38. For whom do the ones benefited offer prayer?
39. State their attitude toward Corinthians.
40. What caused this feeling?
41. Who were the receivers of this contribution?
42. From whom were they receiving these necessities?
43. From whom did these benefactors receive them?
44. Name the trio concerned in this fellowship.
45. How could Corinthians show gratitude to God?
46. Whom would the poor saints thank for the gifts?
47. What great thanks does this prompt Paul to offer?
48. Why offer these thanks to God?
49. In what sense was it an unspeakable gift?
50. Who, besides Paul, received the gift?

### Chapter 10

1. By whom were the Corinthians besought?
2. On what plea does he beseech them?
3. What does he say of his own appearance?
4. How does this contrast with his absence?
5. Were these distinctions real or only reported?
6. What does he wish not to be among them?
7. Does he feel thus toward all others?
8. What prompts his boldness to others?
9. Contrast our walking with our warring.
10. Does the Christian warfare need any weapons?
11. What is meant by carnal weapons?
12. Through what source are our weapons mighty?
13. Pulling down what?

14. What must be done with imaginations?
15. Is this all that must be taken down?
16. Must all imaginations and high things be fought?
17. Does "knowledge of God" mean only what God knows?
18. Of what do our captives consist?
19. To what must they be subjected?
20. State what Paul holds in readiness.
21. When will he accomplish this purpose?
22. Why depend on the Corinthians?
23. What about the things of outward appearance?
24. State mutual relation of Paul and Corinthians.
25. What created this relationship?
26. Of what might Paul boast toward them?
27. For what purpose was this given him?
28. Of what would he not be ashamed?
29. Contrast edification and destruction.
30. What did he wish to seem not to do?
31. State what had been said of his letters.
32. Describe his reported personal appearance.
33. Does he acknowledge all this distinction?
34. Explain why he could be equally powerful in both.
35. State the sort of measuring some were doing.
36. What does Paul think of these persons?
37. Tell what he resolved in himself as to them.
38. Why would such measuring be objectionable?
39. Of what did Paul here say he would *not* boast?
40. By whose rule would he measure?
41. How far did this measure reach?
42. What other word than measure does he use?
43. What is meant by "you" in 14th verse?
44. For what purpose had he come unto them?
45. Who had preceded him at Corinth?
46. State his attitude toward other men's labors.
47. What did he expect from their enlarged faith?
48. In what work could they do this for him?
49. Of what would he thus not boast?
50. State his remark about glorying.
51. On what commendation rests true approval?

**Chapter 11**

1. What forbearance does Paul request?
2. State the form of his present concern.
3. May jealousy ever be right?
4. In what relation does he represent them?
5. Explain meaning of "chaste virgin" here.
6. What state of mind does he next express?
7. What being is the cause of this feeling?
8. To what ancient event does he refer?
9. Through what influence had he worked then?
10. From what did Paul fear they were corrupted?
11. In whom was this quality now to be found?
12. What kind of teachers had been visiting them?
13. Did Paul claim equal right to be received?
14. Which apostle was ahead of Paul?
15. Did his speech and knowledge differ?
16. State their acquaintance of him among them.
17. What question did he ask as a suggestion?
18. To what service did he have reference?
19. Was this because he lived miraculously?
20. From what source did he obtain his support?
21. In what sense could this be regarded as "wages"?
22. While among Corinthians who supplied his needs?
23. State his motive in relieving the Corinthians.
24. What does he determine concerning this boasting?
25. For whose love does he do all this?
26. Was all this as a precautionary measure?
27. What does he expect to cut off by it?
28. Tell what sort of apostles he has in mind.
29. What kind of workers?
30. Making what transformation?
31. From whom did they get the example?
32. State the manner of his transformation.
33. In what relation are these others and him?
34. Tell what will be the end of such.
35. Paul would not be thought as what?
36. But even so, what should they do for him?
37. This would grant him what privilege?
38. Was the form of his language that of the Lord?
39. What prompted him to choose his manner of speech?



40. Why did Corinthians suffer fools?
41. What would they suffer in regard to bondage?
42. State other personal indignities they would tolerate.
43. Yet how were they inconsistent with Paul?
44. What condition did he suggest for sake of argument?
45. However, how could his boldness compare with others?
46. Why "Hebrews" and "Israelites"; distinguish.
47. Distinguish "Israelites" and "seed of Abraham."
48. Who are antecedents of "they" in 23rd verse?
49. From whom does he quote "I speak as a fool"?
50. How does he compare his ministry with theirs?
51. How was it possible to be "in deaths off"?
52. Why "save one" about stripes verse 24?
53. Cite a case of his being beaten with rods.
54. Also one where he was stoned.
55. Did he die at this time?
56. Cite a shipwreck for the cause of Christ.
57. Were his perils always among strangers?
58. Were the perils confined to the wilderness?
59. What about perils and the brethren?
60. Were the fastings (verse 21) religious ones?
61. In addition to all this what else did he bear?
62. What did the weakness, verse 29, consist in?
63. State the attitude he took toward all this.
64. To whose knowledge does he refer as proof?
65. What did king of Damascus desire to do?
66. In what way did Paul make his escape?

### Chapter 12

1. In spite of his services what is not expedient?
2. Instead to what subject matter will he come?
3. Whom does he say he knew?
4. Was this man a Christian?
5. Does Paul tell us his name?
6. To what place was this man caught up?
7. Was he dead or alive at the time?
8. Give other name of place the man was caught up.
9. State the kind of words heard.
10. What was unlawful or impossible about them?
11. Can a human being hear words if out of the body?

12. Is "such an one" verse 5 the one who was caught up?
13. Would Paul glory of this man?
14. Would he glory of himself?
15. But in what would he glory?
16. Did these exist in his body?
17. Might the one caught up have been in the body?
18. If so would he have been alive?
19. Of what fact did Paul glory?
20. Give his reason for restricting his glorying.
21. How did Paul learn about all this circumstance?
22. What constitute a revelation?
23. Must one be personally with God to receive one?
24. What might have been the tendency of this favor?
25. In what way was it prevented?
26. Through what messenger was it accomplished?
27. Would all degree of exaltation have been wrong?
28. Tell what Paul thrice prayed for.
29. What sufficiency was assured him?
30. In what is God's strength perfected?
31. Is man's weakness any advantage to God?
32. How can it contribute to God's perfection?
33. Why would Paul glory in infirmities?
34. In what does he take pleasure?
35. For whose sake does he do all this?
36. How can he be weak and strong at same time?
37. What had caused him to become foolish in glorying?
38. Instead, what should have been caused by them?
39. Which apostle was he behind?
40. In what sense was he "nothing"?
41. What were wrought among them?
42. By what sort of demonstrations was it done?
43. In what sense did Corinthians come behind?
44. State Paul's attitude toward that subject now.
45. How many times had he come to them before?
46. What does he seek on his next visit?
47. In what relation does he illustrate himself?
48. What circumstance justifies this illustration?
49. Tell what he would gladly do for them.
50. Will this depend on their loving him properly?
51. How had he taken the Corinthians?

52. By what means had he done this?
53. Was it done to get advantage of them?
54. Whom did he use to serve his purpose?
55. What cooperation does he refer to here?
56. Does he try to excuse himself?
57. State the basis for his speech to them.
58. For what end is he doing all things?
59. How does he fear he shall not find them?
60. Specify what would constitute this finding.
61. How would such finding affect Paul?
62. What would it cause him to do?
63. Is this for their sin or for lack of penitence?

### Chapter 13

1. What saying will his third visit illustrate?
2. To what particular words does he here refer?
3. If he comes again what will be his attitude?
4. What do they seek from Paul?
5. Was this weak or strong?
6. In what did the strength consist?
7. Show connection of "crucifixion" and "weakness," verse 4.
8. By what does he live?
9. When was that power manifested?
10. What is Christ's resurrection called in 1 Cor. 15?
11. Who else may benefit by this power?
12. How were apostles "weak in him"?
13. In what way may they live with him?
14. Why should they examine themselves?
15. By what measuring rule should it be done?
16. State the source of faith?
17. Whom should they prove?
18. How may a Christian prove himself?
19. Who should dwell in us?
20. When is this not the case?
21. Can we become such after becoming Christians?
22. What was Paul's standing as to this subject?
23. State what he would have Corinthians know.
24. What was the subject of his prayer for them?
25. What shows his unselfishness here?
26. What action of theirs is he concerned about?

27. At what personal sacrifice would he wish it so?
28. State what he was unable to do.
29. For what principles was all his doing?
30. What would cause him gladness?
31. Was this provided he could remain strong?
32. What further wish did he express for them?
33. Give another name for perfection.
34. State one reason for writing these things?
35. Of what would the "sharpness" consist?
36. Where would this power originate?
37. For what purpose was it given him?
38. Might it lawfully be used for "destruction"?
39. In his farewell how does he wish their mind?
40. How should they live?
41. From what source should peace be derived?
42. If they heeded what would be the result?
43. What greeting does he mention?
44. Was this to start any certain custom?
45. How might the salutation be other than holy?
46. Whose salutation did Paul extend to them?
47. What three persons are named in conclusion?
48. By what is this trio elsewhere known?
49. How may we have communion with the Holy Ghost?
50. Give another biblical name for communion.

### TRUE - FALSE TEST

#### Review of II Corinthians

See NOTE at close of previous book.

1. Paul and Timothy were brothers.
2. This epistle was restricted to the Corinthians.
3. Paul suffered for the sake of Christ.
4. His sufferings were no benefit to Christians.
5. Paul never despaired of life.
6. He was resigned to his fate.
7. The promises of God are yea only.
8. Paul wrote from the motive of grieving them.
9. Punishment on an offender was inflicted by many.
10. This offender profited by the punishment.
11. Too much sorrow would be to Satan's advantage.
12. Paul's work was acceptable only when a success.

13. Some people need letters of commendation.
14. Paul's recommendation lay in lives of brethren.
15. The 10 commandments were an administration of death.
16. This death ministrations was glorious.
17. This ministrations was never to be done away.
18. Another ministrations was to exceed this one.
19. The 10 commandments were given through Moses.
20. Moses hid part of the glory with a veil.
21. The Jewish nation will finally turn to the Lord.
22. The Lord's face must be veiled to cause it.
23. The ministry of Paul caused him to faint.
24. He renounced dishonesty.
25. The Gospel is hidden from certain ones.
26. Satan wishes all to have more light.
27. The subject of Paul's preaching was himself.
28. He endured all his trials.
29. The outward and inner men perish together.
30. Things that are seen are temporal.
31. Our present body will not be in same form.
32. Man groans to be delivered from this body.
33. We are present with the Lord by faith only.
34. None will escape the judgment.
35. The Lord is terrible.
36. Christ died for all mankind.
37. God was reconciling Christ to the world.
38. The Corinthians were ambassadors for Christ.
39. The ministry might be blamed for offences.
40. Paul was faithful only when well treated.
41. Corinthians lived beneath their privileges.
42. An unequal yoke was desirable.
43. Christ and Belial are in one accord.
44. God's people must be a separate people.
45. Filthiness may apply both to flesh and spirit.
46. Paul was sorry he wrote the other epistle.
47. Corinthians sorrowed in the right direction.
48. All sorrow works repentance.
49. The Corinthians exercised revenge.
50. This was to clear themselves.
51. Macedonians did not give out of their wealth.
52. They gave themselves first,

53. Through the riches of Christ we are made rich.
54. A man need not give if he has nothing.
55. God loves a cheerful giver.
56. Our sowing and reaping will agree.
57. Paul robbed some churches to serve another.
58. Satan always appears in his true form.
59. He has ministers professing righteousness.
60. A man may hear words when out of the body.
61. Paradise is in the third heaven.
62. God's grace is sufficient.
63. A Christian will never lose Christ.
64. Paul could do nothing against the truth.
65. There are three persons in the Deity.

## Questions on Galatians

### Chapter 1

1. Was man responsible for Paul's apostleship?
2. What fact proved Christ the Son of God?
3. Whom does Paul associate with him in this epistle?
4. To whom is the epistle addressed?
5. How does this differ from previous epistles?
6. In what continent is this province?
7. State the usual benediction wished by Paul.
8. For what did Christ give himself?
9. To deliver us from what?
10. Was this to take us out of this world?
11. How could we be delivered from it?
12. In so doing whose will would be accomplished?
13. State the endurance of his glory.
14. Was Paul satisfied with conditions?
15. From what had they been removed?
16. Unto what have they been influenced?
17. How "another" and yet not "another" Gospel?
18. State if there had been outside influences.
19. What would they do to the Gospel of Christ?
20. Who has right to preach another Gospel?
21. Are any exceptions made for angels?
22. State the fate of those preaching another.
23. How does Paul emphasize this warning?
24. Whose persuasion does he seek?
25. When could he not be the servant of Christ?
26. State the certificate he gives the Galatians.
27. What had man to do in giving Paul the Gospel?
28. By what means was it taught to him?
29. Of what had they heard?
30. In what book may we also hear of this?
31. What is meant by "conversation"?
32. Tell what he did to the Church of God.
33. How well did he progress in Jews' religion?
34. Of what was he zealous?
35. What is meant by such doctrines?
36. What was God's pleasure concerning Paul?

37. How was he called?
38. What was wished to be revealed through him?
39. What conference did he refuse to have?
40. In what way could he have had such conference?
41. Did he go to Jerusalem to begin preaching?
42. What does he say about Arabia?
43. When did he go to Jerusalem?
44. With whom did he make a stay?
45. Did he make a general visit at this time?
46. Whose brother did he meet this time?
47. To whose knowledge does he refer his claims?
48. Into what regions did he afterward come?
49. In what sense was he unknown?
50. In what respect was he known of all people?
51. What did it cause in them?

### Chapter 2

1. How long until Paul went up to Jerusalem?
2. Who accompanied him?
3. What caused him to go there this time?
4. Tell what he communicated to them.
5. How did this gospel differ from another?
6. Did he do this preaching generally?
7. For what reason did he take this plan?
8. State the nationality of Titus.
9. What did some try to force on him and Paul?
10. Did they succeed?
11. How had these false brethren been brought in?
12. For what purpose had they been brought in?
13. What did they hope to accomplish?
14. How long did Paul give them consideration?
15. Why did he so conduct himself?
16. How would circumcision have affected the Gospel?
17. God doth not accept what?
18. Did the pretenders add anything to Paul?
19. Define the two "gospels" in verse seven.
20. Who are the circumcision and uncircumcision?
21. What men received special mention?
22. State what they had perceived in Paul.
23. How did they express their attitude?



24. Who are meant by the heathen?
25. For what work was this action taken?
26. What obligation did they both assume?
27. Who withstood Peter at Antioch?
28. On what account did he accuse him?
29. With whom did Peter previously eat?
30. Would this have been wrong?
31. What caused him to change his conduct?
32. Tell what it was he feared.
33. How far did his influence extend in this matter?
34. By what word does Paul designate the situation?
35. What did he observe about their walk?
36. After whose manner had Peter lived?
37. And yet, what did he require of the Gentiles?
38. Could any be justified by works of the law?
39. By what must it be accomplished?
40. What part of the law is under notice now?
41. What did natural Jews understand about this?
42. State what belief had opened this truth to them.
43. Might professed Christians be found sinners?
44. Turning to what would do this?
45. Would this make Christ minister of the law?
46. How would such departure affect Paul's work?
47. Through what document is Paul dead to the law?
48. State how he could be crucified with Christ.
49. By what does he now live?
50. What would imply death of Christ to be in vain?

### Chapter 3

1. How does Paul designate the Galatians?
2. What had happened to them?
3. What neglect had it caused in them?
4. What important fact had been set forth before them?
5. Had this taken place literally among them?
6. State his question regarding law and faith.
7. To what documents do these refer?
8. Could the Jews please God without faith?
9. In what sense is the law to be discarded?
10. To what does "flesh" in verse 3 refer?
11. Explain how that document rested on the flesh.

12. What law is meant here by "the Spirit"?
13. Had they suffered any in behalf of the Gospel?
14. What might make such suffering in vain?
15. Through what document were miracles worked?
16. State if "faith," v. 5, and "the Spirit" are same.
17. Which existed first, works of law or faith?
18. Tell what example is cited on the subject.
19. Was this man's faith just taken for granted?
20. May any besides Jews be children of Abraham?
21. Could this exist without the old law?
22. How would such fact condemn the Galatians?
23. Who are meant by "heathen" in 8th verse?
24. What is meant by "the scripture" in same verse?
25. How could the Gospel be preached to Abraham?
26. What blessing is meant in this verse?
27. How general was this blessing to be enjoyed?
28. With whom are the faithful now associated?
29. Was Abraham before or after the law of Moses?
30. Tell how this would condemn the Galatians.
31. State a disadvantage of being under the law.
32. Mention one of these works.
33. Was faith of Jews separate thing from "works"?
34. How many of the "works" necessary to avoid curse?
35. Even if kept would "works" justify them?
36. What principle is cited as argument against works?
37. Was the law of Moses of faith?
38. In what law by what did a man live?
39. What redemption has Christ wrought for us?
40. In what way did he become a curse?
41. Why the words "blessing of Abraham" verse 14?
42. After what manner does Paul speak?
43. What instrument is used as illustration?
44. Tell what makes a covenant binding?
45. To whom were the promises first made?
46. Identify "his seed" in verse 16.
47. What promise was made to this person?
48. Was he living in Abraham's day?
49. Was he included in covenant with Abraham?
50. In whose day was this covenant confirmed?
51. How long from the *confirmation* to the law?

52. Could the law have effect against the covenant?
53. Through what was the inheritance offered?
54. For what reason was the law added?
55. It was added to what?
56. For how long was it to be added?
57. Has that seed come?
58. Would such fact change addition to subtraction?
59. Holding to the law would be rejecting what?
60. What beings were used in ordaining the law?
61. Who is the mediator in the present argument?
62. Does a mediator serve one person only?
63. How many is God?
64. Would this mean that others are concerned?
65. Is a mediator needed for sinless persons?
66. Are Gentiles sinners?
67. Would they need a mediator?
68. Was Moses their mediator?
69. Who was to be mediator for Gentiles?
70. Tell what change in mediation this required?
71. With change of mediator what else must be changed?
72. How does this conclusion affect the Gentiles?
73. Does this put the law against the promises?
74. Had the law been life-giving, then what?
75. What is referred to by "the scripture" verse 22?
76. Why the conclusion here as to being under sin?
77. Why would this require something besides the law?
78. What document is meant by "faith" verse 23?
79. To whom does "we" refer in this verse?
80. What is likened to schoolmaster?
81. To what was it to conduct the Jews?
82. How long is a child conductor needed?
83. Had the real schoolmaster come when Paul wrote?
84. To which of the two were Galatians clinging?
85. What makes all, children of one God?
86. Baptism into Christ puts what on us?
87. How does being Jew or Gentile affect this?
88. How many bodies are there in Christ?
89. In Christ whose seed may all be by faith?
90. Of what are all then heirs?

**Chapter 4**

1. When is an heir not different from a servant?
2. Under what is he then kept?
3. Until what time will this continue?
4. Who are the heirs in the present argument?
5. At what time were they only children?
6. To what were they then in bondage?
7. What is meant by elements in 3rd verse?
8. Explain "fulness of time."
9. God sent whom at that time?
10. Under what law was that caused to be?
11. By whose means was he brought to the world?
12. Why come while the law was in force?
13. What might be gained by their being redeemed?
14. Tell what spirit God had sent into their heart.
15. Was this to make them sons?
16. Was relation of father and son under the law?
17. In what relation did they exist?
18. State advantage of son over servant as to heritage.
19. Through whom must the inheritance be received?
20. Was Christ testator of the old law?
21. Describe service of Galatians previous to Christ.
22. What kind of gods not even natural?
23. Tell what knowledge had come to these people.
24. Afterwards what were they doing?
25. What is meant by "elements" verse 9?
26. Had observance of verse 10 ever been required?
27. Of what was Paul afraid?
28. How could his labor become in vain?
29. What does he beseech them to be?
30. State Paul's nationality.
31. What was that of the Galatians?
32. On what ground could they be the same?
33. Did Paul already recognize this equality?
34. Had their indifference affected his care for them?
35. Under what circumstances had Paul preached?
36. How had they regarded his humiliations?
37. In what attitude had they received him?
38. Had this attitude continued till the present?
39. What once indicated their deep attachment to him?

40. What seems to have caused the alienation?
41. Who is meant by "they" in 17th verse?
42. What was their effect as to good or evil?
43. State their motive in excluding Paul.
44. Why this selfishness? See 6: 12.
45. What kind of zeal is always good?
46. Does this require presence of Paul among them?
47. In what endearing term does he class them?
48. What figurative birth does he wish to occur?
49. State his desire and its object.
50. What has caused all this doubt?
51. To what record does he now appeal?
52. Name the sons considered in 22nd verse.
53. Which was older?
54. Why one said to be born after the flesh?
55. Identify the promise of 23rd verse.
56. What is an allegory?
57. State antecedent of "these" in 24th verse.
58. Which law is represented by Hagar and son?
59. State their condition as to being free.
60. What testament is represented by Isaac?
61. State its condition as to bondage.
62. What nation is figured in 27th verse?
63. Was this nation productive through the law?
64. To what does this rejoicing refer?
65. Which of the above women was barren?
66. What law and people did she give to the world?
67. Who were the persecutor and persecuted verse 29?
68. Which of the two was cast out?
69. This would show what law to be cast out?
70. State Paul's grand conclusion.

### Chapter 5

1. What should Galatians now do?
2. From whom does the liberty come?
3. It is liberty from what?
4. What would render Christ of no profit to them?
5. Does this deny Jews right of circumcision?
6. To whom is Christ become of no effect?
7. Is it possible to fall from grace?

8. What hope is to be waited for?
9. Through what must this be accomplished?
10. Where is circumcision of no avail?
11. What does count here?
12. How had Galatians run previously?
13. Account for the change.
14. Give Paul's remark on this new persuasion.
15. Describe the action of leaven.
16. What is the leaven in the present case?
17. Had Paul yet given up all hope for them?
18. Against whom does he hold his chief complaint?
19. What report of Paul is implied in 11th verse?
20. What fact does he mention to refute the report?
21. What offence would cease were circumcision preached?
22. Tell the severe wish expressed for the troublers.
23. Unto what had the brethren been called?
24. What abuse might be made of this favor?
25. State the kind of service we owe each other.
26. In what command is the law for man summed up?
27. Is this to be found in the law of Christ?
28. What good is lost in accepting Christ's law?
29. Of what destruction were they in danger?
30. What heresy had caused this danger?
31. In what should they walk?
32. Doing so what would they not fulfill?
33. State the two warring influences.
34. Why do they oppose each other?
35. What is meant by "ye cannot do" in 17th verse?
36. Will the Spirit lead men under the law?
37. What indicated Galatians not led by the Spirit?
38. Were the works of flesh hidden?
39. Might this uncleanness affect the inner man?
40. Identify idolatry with something else.
41. Is witchcraft permitted for Christians?
42. Are we supposed to hate anything?
43. What would make hatred a work of the flesh?
44. State the kind of emulation that is wrong.
45. What is wrong about strife since we must fight?
46. Tell what is meant by heresies.
47. Cite some biblical case of envy.

48. Also refer to a case of reviling.
49. Are all works of flesh here itemized?
50. Of what will doing them deprive the doers?
51. Had they ever before been informed of this danger?
52. How may we know a tree?
53. Will this apply to the spiritual tree?
54. What kind of things must we love?
55. In what find joy?
56. From what source should peace come?
57. Is gentleness same as compromise?
58. What determines that which is goodness?
59. Give another word for temperance.
60. What law do these fruits violate?
61. Tell what crucifixion should take place?
62. What class of persons will do this?
63. In what should we live and also walk?
64. May we do one and not the other?
65. Not be desirous of what?
66. What would such desire cause among them?

### Chapter 6

1. In what relation does Paul address his readers?
2. In what might a man be overtaken?
3. Would this be different from deliberate sin?
4. Is this overtaken without hope?
5. Who are told to restore him?
6. Must this be one who is sinless in all respects?
7. In what spirit must he approach the other?
8. State the reason given for this approach.
9. Bear what for each other?
10. Are these the burdens of responsibility?
11. What law will be fulfilled by this bearing?
12. In what was such law made known?
13. When is a man self-deceived?
14. How much difference between something and nothing?
15. What must every man prove?
16. By what must this proving be done?
17. What will the proof then cause?
18. Whose burden of responsibility must each bear?
19. Does one taught owe anything to the teacher?

20. What is meant by the good things here?
21. Why advised to be not deceived?
22. How much difference between seed and crop?
23. How many kinds of each?
24. What is the spiritual harvest?
25. How many times will the harvest be?
26. Can one labor and not grow tired?
27. Why "not grow weary" if we labor"?
28. State the inducement for persevering.
29. When will be the "due season"?
30. To whom should we do good?
31. Who are the special objects of our good?
32. To what extent must we do good to men?
33. Who did the writing in this epistle?
34. What constraint was being put on the Galatians?
35. For what show was this being done?
36. What did they hope to avoid by the circumstance?
37. Show in what these perverters were insincere.
38. In what did they wish to glory?
39. What glory does Paul set over against this?
40. How was the world crucified unto Paul?
41. What avails not in Christ?
42. What two classes are thus equal in Christ?
43. What kind of creature is necessary in Christ?
44. On what walkers is peace pronounced?
45. Who are the "Israel of God" here?
46. What was unnecessary now as to Paul's body?
47. Tell what he bore in it.
48. Whose servant did that prove him to be?
49. How did he receive these brands?
50. Repeat his closing benediction.



## Questions on Ephesians

### Chapter 1

1. To whom is this epistle addressed?
2. How does this differ, in extent, from previous one?
3. In whom must one be to be regarded as faithful?
4. From whom come grace and peace?
5. To whom will these favors be given?
6. State the relation of God to Christ.
7. What sort of blessings is here considered?
8. In what situation do these blessings exist?
9. Who are antecedents of "us" in verse 4?
10. Who are "he" and "him" in same verse?
11. Since when was this choosing done?
12. What excellencies were to result from it?
13. Unto what were they predestinated?
14. By whom was this adoption to take place?
15. According to what pleasure was this?
16. Who was to obtain the glory for this work?
17. What standing had this created for the apostles?
18. Through what is redemption to be had?
19. How does this redemption affect sins?
20. This is in accord with what principle of God?
21. What hath abounded toward the apostles?
22. For whose benefit were these qualifications?
23. What has been made known to them?
24. By whose pleasure was this done?
25. In whom was this purpose held?
26. What were to be gathered together?
27. At what time was this to be done?
28. What had they obtained also in Christ?
29. Who works according to his own counsel?
30. Who are "we" in 12th verse?
31. Had they been predestined to salvation?
32. To whose praise and glory was it done?
33. What personal qualification had they first shown?
34. Who are the "ye also" in 13th verse?
35. Is any predestination said about them?

36. What was necessary before they trusted?
37. When were they sealed with the Spirit?
38. In what light is this spirit here regarded?
39. When will the full possession be accomplished?
40. Of what goodness had Paul heard?
41. What did this cause him to do?
42. State his request in prayer for them.
43. Explain "eyes of understanding."
44. This would make them know what?
45. To whom is the power of God great?
46. When was this power specially demonstrated?
47. Did this power end at the resurrection?
48. Above what dignities was he placed?
49. To what age was this restricted?
50. What is put under his feet?
51. Over what things is he the head?
52. What institution is meant by his body?
53. How much fulness does it have?

## Chapter 2

1. What does it mean to quicken?
2. In what sense had they been dead?
3. How can a dead man walk?
4. According to what course did they walk?
5. Who is the prince of 2nd verse?
6. State the character of his children.
7. Explain "conversation" in 3rd verse.
8. In what lusts was this conduct?
9. Fulfilling what?
10. Are people born in sin?
11. How are they children of wrath by nature?
12. In what is God rich?
13. What prompts his mercy?
14. Is this only when we are righteous?
15. By what are we saved?
16. How are we made to sit?
17. What is to be shown in coming ages?
18. Are we saved by grace only?
19. What is the subject of "it" in verse 8?
20. Why not of works?

21. Can we be saved without works?
22. Whose workmanship are we?
23. In whom are we created?
24. For what object are we created?
25. Which has been ordained, works or walk?
26. What nation according to flesh were these people?
27. Tell what ordinance here distinguishes them.
28. What had been their previous relation to Christ?
29. Where were they as to the Jewish commonwealth?
30. From what were they strangers?
31. Were not Gentiles included in promises to Abraham?
32. From what standpoint must above thoughts be viewed?
33. In whom are the distant ones brought near?
34. By what virtue is this done?
35. What has become of the twain?
36. Identify the middle wall.
37. By what did Christ abolish the law?
38. What desired end made this necessary?
39. Who were to be reconciled?
40. How many bodies?
41. What instrument accomplished this?
42. After this what was preached?
43. To whom was it preached?
44. What access does this make possible?
45. By what means is this accomplished?
46. Instead of aliens what are they now?
47. Of what household?
48. Itemize the foundation.
49. Show the part prophets had in the foundation.
50. What the significance of being chief corner-stone?
51. How has the building been framed?
52. Unto what growth does this contribute?
53. State the object and use of this building.

### Chapter 3

1. What is Paul's condition now?
2. For whose sake has he suffered this?
3. Of what might they have heard?
4. In what way was this made known to him?
5. What particular mystery is here referred to?

6. May we have understanding equal to that of Paul?
7. Has this mystery always been known to men?
8. To what class of men was it now revealed?
9. By what influence was the revelation made?
10. How many bodies needed in this mystery?
11. What was Paul made in regard to this mystery?
12. Why his "inferiority complex" verse 8?
13. For whose benefit was this grace given to him?
14. What was he to preach?
15. State what all men may be made to see.
16. For how long had this been kept secret?
17. Who had been holding the secret?
18. For sake of what institution was it held?
19. What is the church expected to make known?
20. To what extent is it to make this exhibition?
21. With what purpose does this agree?
22. In whom was this purpose to be accomplished?
23. What attitude does this make in us?
24. How does Paul regard his tribulations?
25. Unto whom does he bow his knees?
26. How extensive is the family name?
27. For whose sake is this prayer offered?
28. In what consists his riches?
29. By what should they be strengthened?
30. With respect to what part of their being?
31. Who should be the guest of the heart?
32. How often should he be the guest?
33. By what principle may he dwell in the heart?
34. In what should they be rooted?
35. If so what may be comprehended?
36. Would this be peculiar to the Ephesians?
37. What possesses the four dimensions of verse 18?
38. Whose love are we permitted to know?
39. If we do why does it "pass knowledge"?
40. By what would Paul have them filled?
41. What is God able to do at this point?
42. Can he equal our expectations?
43. This is according to what power?
44. What would Paul have to be given to the Lord?
45. In what institution must this be given?

46. By what person can this be effected?
47. For what time must this be the case?
48. How would this affect human institutions?
49. What should be our treatment of such institutions?
50. By what weapons should we effect our opposition?

#### Chapter 4

1. Whose prisoner is Paul?
2. Who caused his imprisonment?
3. What walk does he request?
4. State what is meant by the vocation.
5. How had they been called unto this vocation?
6. State what should be their frame of mind.
7. In what would consist their forbearance?
8. What unity should be kept?
9. In what bond should it be kept?
10. How many units are here named?
11. What is the one body?
12. Describe the one baptism.
13. What is the basis of the one faith?
14. Does this unity prevent diversity of gifts?
15. According to whose measure are the gifts made?
16. Who is the giver?
17. Who is the "he" of 8th verse?
18. To what event does "ascended up on high" refer?
19. Who are meant by captivity in same verse?
20. Before ascending what had Jesus done for men?
21. How high did he ascend?
22. Name some classes who received gifts from him.
23. Who are meant by the pastors?
24. For whose perfection were these gifts?
25. How were they to benefit the body of Christ?
26. Were these gifts to be continued indefinitely?
27. What condition was to terminate them?
28. What knowledge would make unity of faith possible?
29. What uncertainty was to be guarded against?
30. What activities made this precaution necessary?
31. How might Christians speak with this evil avoided?
32. What growth would then be obtained?
33. Name the head of the body.

34. What portion of the body depends on the head?
35. State result of this mutual working.
36. What example would Paul have them not imitate?
37. Tell what had happened to their understanding.
38. Through what had they been alienated from God?
39. What about their feeling of conscience?
40. How had this affected their conduct?
41. What should be put off?
42. State what had corrupted the old man.
43. What renewing should be made?
44. How was the new man created?
45. Why should they speak truth with every man?
46. May a man be angry and not sin?
47. What should go down before the sun?
48. How much quarter should be shown to the devil?
49. Instead of stealing what should be done?
50. How about our mouth communication?
51. Why not grieve the Holy Spirit?
52. What further must we put away?
53. State the proper treatment for each other.
54. What great example should be the motive?

### Chapter 5

1. Be followers as what to God?
2. How walk?
3. What example to behold?
4. How was Christ's love for us proved?
5. What is unbecoming to saints?
6. State what talking is condemned.
7. What is meant by jesting?
8. By what should all this be replaced?
9. What about lewd and covetous persons?
10. By what words might one be deceived?
11. What do such things bring from God?
12. Upon what class does it come?
13. Who are the antecedent of "them" in 7th verse?
14. Had the Ephesians always been righteous?
15. Define light and darkness as in 8th verse.
16. Describe fruit of the Spirit.
17. For whose acceptance must things be provided?

18. Have no fellowship with what?
19. Should we be silent about them?
20. Would verse 12 condemn us in speaking?
21. Contrast light with secrecy.
22. How are evil things usually done?
23. Define sleep and death in verse 14.
24. How should we walk?
25. What class walks otherwise?
26. How use our time?
27. For what reason should we do this?
28. What is opposite of being unwise?
29. Where may we learn this will?
30. What excess is prohibited?
31. Is it excess to be filled with the Spirit?
32. In what should we speak?
33. Is this speaking private?
34. What is the instrument for this music?
35. In what name must thanks be given?
36. What the motive of our mutual submission?
37. To whose husbands should wives be submissive?
38. For whose sake should they be thus submissive?
39. State relation of husband to the wife.
40. Of what is Christ the Saviour?
41. When may wives be excused from submission?
42. What example is given for the husband's love?
43. How does Christ cleanse the Church?
44. State connection of water and the Word.
45. How present the Church to himself?
46. Name some blemishes endangering the Church.
47. Of whom are we members?
48. What divine law of marriage is here repeated?
49. In this passage point out the illustration.
50. How could a wife lawfully reverence her husband?

### Chapter 6

1. State the condition for obedience to parents.
2. Whom should children honor?
3. Could one honor and not obey?
4. What distinction did this first command have?
5. What provocation is forbidden fathers?

6. Explain "bring them up" in light of 5: 29.
7. What is meaning of nurture?
8. From whom must all this be derived?
9. What is meaning of admonition?
10. State the command to servants.
11. Were these earthly masters?
12. In what frame of mind must this be done?
13. Define "singleness of heart."
14. As unto whom must this service be rendered?
15. What is meant by eye service?
16. From what must the service be prompted?
17. From whom will such service be rewarded?
18. Does the Lord make difference between bond and free?
19. What are masters warned not to do?
20. To what fact are they pointed?
21. How does this Master treat persons?
22. In whom may we be strong?
23. What should we put on?
24. What portion should we put on?
25. For what general purpose must we do this?
26. Against what do we not wrestle?
27. Compare this with 1 Cor. 9: 27.
28. Against what rulers do we fight?
29. What kind of spirits do we wrestle with?
30. How may we be able to withstand all these?
31. What is the girdle?
32. In what way will this girdle give us strength?
33. What is the breastplate for?
34. How have the feet shod?
35. If so what will be prevented in us?
36. Of what does the shield consist?
37. What use will we have for this shield?
38. State how we may obtain this shield.
39. Where do the darts get their fire?
40. How is the head protected?
41. What is the armor for the back?
42. How may it be cared for?
43. State the weapon.
44. Why call it a sword?
45. Why called sword of the Spirit?



46. Should our fight be made a matter of prayer?
47. Distinguish prayer and supplication.
48. What must we do as well as pray?
49. For what did Paul wish prayers of the brethren?
50. Why did he wish to use his mouth?
51. Of what was he an ambassador?
52. In what condition was this ambassador?
53. Were these literal bonds?
54. Who placed them upon him?
55. Did the bonds intimidate him?
56. What brother does he send to Ephesus?
57. For whose comfort is he sending him?
58. To what class does Paul extend the peace of God?

## Questions on Philippians

### Chapter 1

1. In what relation to Christ does Paul appear?
2. Who are specially mentioned in his address?
3. What church officers does he omit to mention?
4. Give another name for bishops.
5. State the benediction pronounced here.
6. How often does he thank God for them?
7. In what frame of mind does he make his request?
8. What is meant by the fellowship in verse 5?
9. Over what period had they given this?
10. Had Paul preached in this place only?
11. Did they support preaching they did not hear?
12. Describe Paul's confidence in their constancy.
13. In what things did they partake with him?
14. What does he mean by reference to bonds?
15. To what witness does he refer for his truth?
16. State the longing he had at this time.
17. Explain the figure "bowels of Jesus Christ."
18. What should abound with their love?
19. State what they should approve or test.
20. What must determine what things are excellent?
21. By what fruits to be filled?
22. Who will be glorified by these?
23. Had all things been agreeable with Paul?
24. What had resulted from opposition to him?
25. Tell what was the subject of the preaching.
26. How manifest had Paul's bonds become?
27. What effect had his bonds had on true brethren?
28. Did all have the same motive in their preaching?
29. For what did Paul rejoice?
30. Any evidence he fellowshipped these pretenders?
31. State the antecedent of "this" verse 19.
32. What should assist "this" to Paul's salvation?
33. State his attitude as to his mistreatment?
34. In what temperament would he advocate Christ?
35. By what may he honor Christ while in Rome?

36. How could his death magnify Christ?
37. Why could he be indifferent to death?
38. To what does "this" refer in 22nd verse?
39. What constituted his strait?
40. Tell which was his preference?
41. For what reason would he willingly accept the other?
42. What did he expect would be done about it?
43. For what end would it be done?
44. What would increase their rejoicing?
45. Tell what should influence their conversation.
46. Was this to depend on his coming to them?
47. In what should they stand?
48. Engaged in what strife?
49. What the state of mind in the work?
50. How regard their adversaries?
51. What constitutes the "evidence" in 28th verse?
52. What two classes would behold this evidence?
53. Would it be interpreted the same by each?
54. State what honor is added to belief in Christ.
55. What is meant by this conflict in Paul?

## Chapter 2

1. Explain figurative use of bowels.
2. What is fellowship of the Spirit?
3. What would make Paul's joy full with them?
4. On what basis could they accomplish this unity?
5. What sort of strife is condemned?
6. How could their glory be vain?
7. State the frame of mind desired by Paul for them.
8. Describe the proper estimate for each other.
9. What language describes unselfishness?
10. Whose mind were they to imbibe?
11. State the outstanding characteristic of this mind.
12. In what form was Christ?
13. How did he think of his equality with God?
14. Was this through contempt of God?
15. How did he make himself?
16. When did this take place?
17. He took on him what form?
18. Made in what likeness?

19. To what fact does this refer?
20. Who humbled Jesus?
21. To what event did he remain obedient?
22. What significance in such manner of death?
23. State what was done for his humiliation.
24. What was given to him as a reward?
25. How many classes shall bow to him?
26. Name the characters referred to.
27. What will be their confession?
28. Will they receive glory for the confession?
29. Cite some instances of above kind of confessions.
30. What is said of the Philippians' obedience?
31. Had Paul's presence been necessary to it?
32. Whose salvation must each work out?
33. Why fear and tremble?
34. Where does God work in their behalf?
35. To what purpose does he work?
36. For what pleasure is all this?
37. Things must be done without what?
38. We must not dispute with whom or what?
39. In what relationship will this make them be?
40. Describe the generation about them.
41. What influence should they shed on it?
42. Holding forth what?
43. Whose work will this support?
44. In what could Paul then rejoice?
45. What figure of offering shows Paul's humility?
46. How would such humble service affect him?
47. What does he invite them to share with him?
48. Who was about to be sent to them?
49. For whose interest is he to go?
50. State how interested he was in the brethren.
51. Contrast this with most others.
52. Had Timothy been proved?
53. In what manner had he served Paul?
54. On what uncertainty was his leaving hinged?
55. What further hope does Paul have at this time?
56. Who had already been sent unto them?
57. What had he been to Paul?
58. In what relation was he to the Philippians?

59. State the cause of his heaviness of heart.
60. Was the report of his sickness true?
61. How serious was it?
62. Through what was he recovered?
63. On what special purpose had he been sent here?
64. What instruction was given on behalf of him?
65. State the reason of his work and sickness.
66. Is this any accusation of Philipians? See 4: 10

### Chapter 3

1. In whom must rejoicing be had?
2. With what feeling does Paul write?
3. How will it be for the brethren?
4. What kind of dogs are here meant?
5. State the kind of workers here warned against.
6. What is meaning of "concision"?
7. Of what people is he writing?
8. Is the circumcision of verse 3 fleshly?
9. In what must worship of God be done?
10. State proper attitude toward the flesh.
11. Did Paul have any personal grounds for glorying?
12. When was he circumcised?
13. Was this not true of all Jews?
14. Were all circumcised people Israelites?
15. State some importance of tribe of Benjamin.
16. What the advantage of being a Pharisee?
17. Describe his zeal.
18. Anything wrong about the *kind* of zeal he had?
19. State his record as to righteousness.
20. Things counted gain were then counted what?
21. For whose sake was this done?
22. Could he have retained both?
23. Tell what Paul considers real excellency.
24. What may be won by counting all else as refuse?
25. How would he be found?
26. What did he mean by "own righteousness"?
27. Through what means was the desired kind to come?
28. State what knowledge Paul desired to experience.
29. What was peculiar to Christ's resurrection?
30. State the fellowship craved by him.

31. Define the resurrection of 11th verse.
32. What did Paul claim as to perfection?
33. State the two apprehensions that agree.
34. What does Paul do to attain this coincidence?
35. Was this apprehension present or future?
36. What does he forget?
37. Where are these things enumerated?
38. To what does he reach?
39. What word indicates resistance?
40. For what is the mark laid?
41. In whom is all this to be had?
42. Would this fact condemn workers of verse 2?
43. Who are the "perfect" in 15th verse?
44. What condition of mind is required here?
45. From whom will come necessary information?
46. What use to make of truth already learned?
47. Will one part of the truth agree with other parts?
48. They should follow or imitate whom?
49. On what condition may this be done? 1 Cor. 11: 1.
50. Were any others walking in that manner?
51. Who had given them an ensample?
52. Did all walkers imitate Paul?
53. Whose enemies were they?
54. To what end were they heading?
55. What was their god?
56. In what did they glory?
57. On what things were their minds placed?
58. Is this earth our permanent country?
59. Where is it located?
60. Who is there now in our behalf?
61. What is to be changed when he comes?
62. Unto what will it be made like?

#### Chapter 4

1. State the title Paul uses for the Philippians.
2. What term of endearment does he use?
3. Complete the figure implied in "crown of \_\_\_\_\_"
4. How does he exhort them to stand?
5. What persons does he address personally?
6. Who is the yokefellow in 3rd verse?

7. What persons should he help?
8. What had they done?
9. Does this mean they had been preaching?
10. How does he designate all these persons?
11. What about their names?
12. How much to rejoice in the Lord?
13. How be "moderate" yet firm?
14. How evident must this conduct be?
15. State the motive for it.
16. How could this be in view of 3: 20?
17. Why not be careful?
18. What should accompany our requests?
19. What peace is promised?
20. How surpassing is this peace?
21. What will this peace do for them?
22. Through whom will this be accomplished?
23. What must they do about things in 8th verse?
24. From what source may they recognize these?
25. In what four ways had he shown them?
26. Why was his example one of authority?
27. On what is God's peaceful presence conditioned?
28. What new occasion of rejoicing did Paul have?
29. How did Philippians contrast with other churches?
30. Would this excuse them from criticism?
31. Was Paul's personal need causing him concern?
32. What lesson had he learned?
33. Would contentedness justify sloth?
34. Explain "both to be full and to be hungry."
35. What accounts for his perseverance in this?
36. State the well doing Paul credits them with.
37. What "beginning" is meant in verse 15?
38. Define the communication of same verse.
39. How did Philippians contrast with other churches?
40. In what place did they support Paul?
41. What indicates their generosity?
42. State Paul's desire regarding this matter.
43. How was he now situated as to necessities?
44. State the part Epaphroditus had in this service.
45. To whom was the offering really made?
46. Cite the words of Christ on this same point.

47. What assurance does Paul give the brethren?
48. To whom does he give glory?
49. What does he say on subject of salutations?
50. What indicates Paul's influence with Cæsar?

### TRUE - FALSE TEST

#### Review of Galatians - Ephesians - Philippians

1. There was another gospel that was not another.
2. Angels have no right to preach another.
3. Paul knew the gospel from a child.
4. He made progress in the Jews' religion.
5. In this he was not equaled by his associates.
6. He was called to preach to the Gentiles?
7. This required a conference with his friends.
8. He went immediately to see the apostles.
9. Many rejoiced who knew him not personally.
10. Paul used discretion at Jerusalem.
11. This was for his personal protection.
12. He resisted Judaizers at this time.
13. Peter gave to Paul right hand of fellowship.
14. They were to preach separate gospels.
15. Peter once acted the hypocrite.
16. A man is not justified by works of the law.
17. Abraham was justified because of circumcision.
18. Promise to Abraham came before the law.
19. The promise was made to Christ as well as Abraham.
20. Isaac's descendants only are children of Abraham.
21. Christ came under the law.
22. Hagar represents the law of Moses.
23. She was cast out.
24. Once in grace always in grace.
25. Flesh and spirit are agreed.
26. We will reap what we sow.
27. Paul was branded for sake of Christ.
28. The apostles were predestinated to salvation.
29. The body of Christ is the Church.
30. A man may be dead in sin.
31. Gentiles were once aliens as to the law.
32. They were brought in by becoming Jews.
33. Mystery of Christ has not yet been told.



34. The Church is sole institution for showing the Truth.
35. All glory to God must be given through the Church.
36. Unity is commanded.
37. We must devise some means of accomplishing it.
38. Spiritual gifts were to be permanent.
39. We must have no fellowship with evil.
40. Singing is commanded.
41. The Church is the bride of Christ.
42. Christians are fighters.
43. They have several weapons.
44. Their interests are temporal.
45. The Church at Philippi had bishops and deacons.
46. Paul's persecutions caused him to falter.
47. All preached Christ with good motive.
48. He was afraid to die.
49. Christ came to earth as an angel.
50. He was capable of physical suffering.
51. His humility was voluntary.
52. All classes of intelligence must bow before him.
53. True circumcision now is spiritual.
54. This earth is not our final home.
55. It makes no difference what we think.
56. The Philippians supported the Gospel elsewhere.
57. Some of Nero's household became Christians.

## Questions on Colossians

### Chapter 1

1. What other form of name for Timotheus?
2. To whom is this epistle addressed?
3. Repeat the usual benediction.
4. What does Paul give on account of them?
5. What else does he do for them?
6. Any evidence he had seen these brethren?
7. What had he heard concerning them?
8. State what he says about their hope.
9. How generally had this hope been made known?
10. Had it been fruitful?
11. What was Epaphras to the church?
12. State what he had informed Paul about.
13. What was the desire for which Paul prayed?
14. For whose pleasure would he have them walk?
15. For what end should they be strengthened?
16. What inheritance does Paul mention?
17. From what have we been delivered?
18. Is kingdom of Christ in existence now?
19. Who is the one to admit people into it?
20. What do we have through the blood of Christ?
21. Redemption from what?
22. Of whom is Christ the image?
23. What creatures were before Christ?
24. State his part in creation.
25. What dependence do all have on him?
26. State his relation to the Church.
27. In what sense is he firstborn from the dead?
28. What distinction does this give him?
29. State what God further was pleased to have.
30. What was effected through the blood?
31. What was to be done with all things?
32. Was this restricted to things on earth?
33. By what are men alienated from God?
34. By what body may they be reconciled?
35. In what condition would he present them?

36. This depends upon what continuance?
37. What had the Colossians heard?
38. To what extent had this been preached?
39. What commission does this fulfill?
40. Did Paul have anything to do with it?
41. In what does he now rejoice?
42. What does it fill up?
43. When did he get "behind" in the sufferings?
44. Who made Paul a minister of the Gospel?
45. What had been the state of the divine mystery?
46. Is it still hidden?
47. To what nations was it to be made known?
48. To what attainment does the hope look?
49. What does Paul do to every man?
50. For what purpose does he labor with men?

## Chapter 2

1. What would he have them know?
2. Was this a conflict of the body?
3. To whom else did he extend this care?
4. Did he care for any whom he had not seen?
5. State what he was anxious about for them.
6. What should be acknowledged?
7. Tell what are his with Christ.
8. For what safeguard is this statement given?
9. In what sense is Paul present with these brethren?
10. What does he rejoice in beholding?
11. State the quality of their faith.
12. How should they walk?
13. What is necessary to be established in the faith?
14. How might they be spoiled?
15. From what source are these elements?
16. What dwells in Christ?
17. How does this leave those out of Christ?
18. What is said about completeness?
19. How extensive is his headship?
20. What sort of circumcision is now necessary?
21. What is to be put off?
22. In what ordinance does this take place?
23. What faith makes this ordinance valid to us?

24. Explain the death and life in 13th verse.
25. What was blotted out?
26. By what instrument was this done?
27. How did this affect powers and authorities?
28. What restriction does this set aside?
29. When had these things been an obligation?
30. In what figure are they here presented?
31. Of what body did they form this figure?
32. How might one be beguiled of his reward?
33. Define this voluntary humility.
34. Did these people actually worship angels?
35. State their frame of mind.
36. What important being have they left?
37. What is to be derived from this head?
38. State the manner of increase following.
39. With whom should we be dead?
40. From what are we dead?
41. Had these ever been rudiments from God?
42. Why call them rudiments of the world?
43. Explain such rudiments as found in verse 21.
44. What is the fate of such rudiments?
45. By whose commandment are they now practiced?
46. Do these things have any favorable appearance?
47. What kind of worship is will worship?
48. What word here refers to the system of self-torture?
49. What satisfaction was all this for?
50. Does Paul give any honor to this practice?

### Chapter 3

1. With whom are Christians risen?
2. What conduct is pointed out to follow?
3. What things will this be seeking?
4. Is it natural to love heavenly things?
5. What must be done about the affections?
6. In what sense are Christians dead?
7. Who holds the life?
8. When will it be manifested?
9. What is the meaning of "mortify"?
10. What is inordinate affection?
11. Tell what is associated with idolatry.

12. What do such things bring?
13. On whom do they bring it?
14. When had they walked in these evil things?
15. Distinguish anger, wrath, malice.
16. Define "filthy communication."
17. What must be done with all these things?
18. Why not lie to one another?
19. What has been put on?
20. State the nature of the renewing.
21. What place is antecedent of "where" verse 11?
22. Are Jews and Greeks barred from this relation?
23. What principle makes them one and alike?
24. Who are the elect of God?
25. What must they put on?
26. Explain "bowels of mercies."
27. Distinguish humbleness and meekness.
28. Will forbearance require tolerance for error?
29. In what things may we be tolerant?
30. Whose example is cited as motive?
31. What is the final bond of perfection?
32. What kind of peace is to be desired?
33. What should dwell in the lives of saints?
34. By what should they teach and admonish?
35. What kind of songs required?
36. What must regulate our words and deeds?
37. Through what must such name be obtained?
38. Tell what must be given to God.
39. State what is fitting for wives.
40. Would unlawful demands be excepted?
41. Give the requirements for husbands.
42. Obedience of children gives pleasure to whom?
43. Fathers should guard against what?
44. What is the command to servants?
45. Does this refer to temporal masters?
46. Give the meaning of "eye service."
47. In whose fear must service be given?
48. How must the service be performed?
49. From whom will the reward come?
50. How does God regard persons?

**Chapter 4**

1. What are masters commanded to give?
2. Does this refer to temporal masters?
3. What fact is mentioned as motive for them?
4. In what were they to continue?
5. What must they do as well as pray?
6. For whom should they pray?
7. Why did Paul ask interest in their prayers?
8. What did he wish to speak?
9. Why be concerned about this door?
10. Explain the cause of Paul's bonds.
11. What was his wish about the mystery?
12. For whose consideration should we use wisdom?
13. How must the time be used?
14. How guard the speech?
15. What is the use of salt?
16. What should we know how to accomplish?
17. Tell Paul's estimate of Tychicus.
18. What service was he to render at this time?
19. For what purpose is he to be sent to them?
20. Name another brother associated with him.
21. What was to be their message?
22. Was Paul alone in his bonds?
23. What relative of Barnabas was with Paul?
24. Had Paul always been favorable toward him?
25. How does he wish him to be treated now?
26. On what scriptural grounds could Paul have changed?
27. Of what nationality was this Justus?
28. What had they been to Paul?
29. In what cause had they helped him?
30. What other citizen of theirs was with him?
31. How did he show his interest in them?
32. State his desire for their religious standing.
33. Give Paul's testimony that was for his credit?
34. What was Luke's profession?
35. Does Paul discount his profession?
36. Are such practitioners necessarily frauds?
37. Show Luke's connection with this letter.
38. Did Demas always remain faithful?
39. Can one be faithful and love the world?

40. What brethren also are given respectful mention?
41. Tell what is commanded regarding them.
42. What was in the house of Nymphas?
43. How many are required to compose a church?
44. What should first be done with this epistle?
45. How should it next be used?
46. What further reading is required of them?
47. To whom does Paul send personal word?
48. From whom had he received his ministry?
49. Who signed this epistle?
50. What would he have them bear in mind?

## Questions on I Thessalonians

### Chapter 1

1. Who are joined with Paul in this epistle?
2. State other form of name of Silvanus.
3. Had these brethren even seen him?
4. What connection did he have in start of this work?
5. Where may we read the record of this work?
6. How be in God and also in Christ?
7. Can a man be in God and not in Christ?
8. Will God bless a man independent of Christ?
9. From whom must grace and peace come?
10. Why is grace necessary for peace?
11. Were these brethren in peace personally?
12. What kind of peace did they enjoy?
13. Would personal peace prevent the other?
14. What does Paul give always for them?
15. In what did he make mention of them?
16. How regular was his remembrance of them?
17. What work of theirs does he remember?
18. How does faith come?
19. What is necessary to be a work of faith?
20. State the motive for their labor.
21. For whom do they have this love?
22. What is the basis of their patience?
23. In whom is this quality founded?
24. In whose sight was this existing?
25. In what relation is God here presented?
26. Of what does Paul claim knowledge?
27. Give another word for election.
28. By what was the word to them accompanied?
29. What part did the Holy Ghost have in it?
30. Of what were they assured in large degree?
31. To what experience does Paul next refer them?
32. For whose sake did he endure this?
33. Of whom did they become imitators?
34. In what circumstances had they received the Word?
35. Could they rejoice notwithstanding this?



36. Did they show their appreciation?
37. What class of persons recognized their merit?
38. Tell what they did about the Word.
39. Where is Thessalonica in regard to Macedonia?
40. Identify Achaia.
41. How extensive had become their influence?
42. What quality of them was thus reputed?
43. Who are antecedent of "they" verse 9?
44. Who are "us" in same verse?
45. To what history does "entering in" here refer?
46. What was their former religious practice?
47. To whom must one turn to flee idolatry?
48. How does he differ from idols?
49. What waiting will this new faith support?
50. From what does Jesus deliver?

### Chapter 2

1. What is the entrance in first verse?
2. Why would he say it was not in vain?
3. Where had Paul been before coming here?
4. In what manner had he been treated there?
5. Did the Thessalonians have knowledge of this?
6. Had it intimidated them?
7. Had it intimidated Paul in his work?
8. Why the contention of verse two?
9. Describe the exhortation given at that time.
10. How does Paul regard his holding of the Gospel?
11. Does this hold true with others?
12. When so held whose property must it be considered?
13. This would require to please whom?
14. What test does God make of us?
15. What class of words did Paul not use among them?
16. Tell what would be a "cloak of covetousness."
17. Did he seek glory of men?
18. What advantage could he have abused to this end?
19. Instead of dominance what attitude did he show?
20. What feeling prompted this attitude?
21. To what extent would he have served them?
22. What did he do to lighten their burden?
23. Was Paul a "short hour" worker?

24. For what document was all this sacrifice?
25. To what facts were they able to testify?
26. Who else knew these things?
27. While with them in what spirit did he exhort them?
28. For whose worthiness should they walk?
29. Unto what had they been called?
30. In what light did they regard Paul's preaching?
31. Did this cause him to feel slighted?
32. In whom will this word take effect?
33. What example of suffering had they imitated?
34. Who had persecuted the brethren in Judca?
35. Whom had they killed besides Christ?
36. How had they dealt with the apostles?
37. To whom were they displeasing?
38. With what men were they in accord?
39. Forbidding what?
40. How did the Jews regard the Gentiles?
41. What the results had Paul worked among them?
42. In opposing this what was filled up?
43. What is to come on them for this?
44. State Paul's desire for the Thessalonians.
45. For what reason was it not gratified?
46. Tell the motive in hindering it.
47. In what sense was Paul with them now?
48. What is Paul's crown of rejoicing?
49. Unto what event does this idea look?
50. Would Paul's salvation depend on this?

### Chapter 3

1. State cause of Paul's anxiety in 1st verse.
2. Where did he wait for his companions?
3. While waiting how did he use the time?
4. In what sense was Timotheus a minister?
5. What constitutes a *fellow* laborer?
6. To what does he refer by stablishing them?
7. Concerning what would he comfort them?
8. What is meant by "these afflictions" verse 3?
9. Did these afflictions surprise Paul?
10. How had he been informed about them?
11. Had these brethren been warned about them?

12. Was his warning fulfilled?
13. Is it right for us to predict persecutions?
14. What person was Paul afraid of here?
15. How might his work affect Paul's?
16. What report did Timothy bring Paul?
17. How did the report affect him?
18. To what present distress did he refer?
19. How was their faith demonstrated?
20. Interpret "we live" in verse 8.
21. What would constitute "stand fast in the Lord"?
22. Would standing require such test today?
23. How account for fainting at tribulations?
24. What honor do tribulations confer on us?
25. To whom does Paul give thanks for their faith?
26. Did this condition affect Paul's salvation?
27. How constant was his praying?
28. What was the request to see?
29. State what could be lacking in their faith.
30. How would the apostle perfect them?
31. Why not let Timotheus do this?
32. In what relation does he speak of God?
33. When did he become this to Paul?
34. Name the three titles he gives to Christ.
35. Define each of them.
36. What fact made him Christ?
37. Tell what assistance he wishes from God.
38. Does Paul know the way to Macedonia?
39. Why does he need direction?
40. For whose benefit would this direction be?
41. In what should they increase?
42. Who can cause them to do this?
43. To what extent would it be abounding?
44. What example does Paul refer them to?
45. Tell what first showed his love for them.
46. To what end would this love contribute?
47. How can human beings be holy?
48. In whose sight is the holiness reckoned?
49. To what event is this quality looking?
50. With whom is Jesus to come?

**Chapter 4**

1. What words teach necessity of growth?
2. Repeat the urging words Paul uses.
3. On what name is this urging done?
4. For whose pleasure should they live?
5. How had they first learned of this?
6. In what form of authority was it given?
7. To what state does God will them to attain?
8. From what must they abstain for this?
9. Give another word for possess in verse 4.
10. State the source of our bodies.
11. Name the honored inhabitant of our bodies.
12. What word here means evil desire?
13. Of whom are the Gentiles ignorant?
14. Connect "defraud" with 3rd verse.
15. What will be received from the Lord for this?
16. Tell the previous information they had received.
17. What word is here set over against holiness?
18. Against whom is the transgression counted?
19. When was this principle taught elsewhere?
20. In despising God what else do we reject?
21. Distinguish brotherly love from other kind.
22. Of whom is such quality taught?
23. Had the teaching been heeded?
24. What further requirement is here made?
25. How was their love shown not to be partial?
26. Explain meaning of "quiet" verse 11.
27. Attend to what affairs?
28. Perform what kind of labor?
29. Was this for exercise only?
30. Connect this with "honesty" verse 12.
31. How would they avoid lack?
32. What subject is next introduced?
33. How are they asleep?
34. Does Paul forbid sorrowing?
35. What distinction does he make?
36. Hope for what?
37. Which class of the dead is here considered?
38. Is this restricted to one's relations?
39. Does this passage teach "future recognition"?

40. Who is "him" last word of 14th verse?
41. From where and to where will God bring these?
42. Will all Christians die?
43. Explain "prevent" verse 15.
44. In what manner will the Lord descend?
45. Are 2 literal resurrections taught in the Bible?
46. Compare "first" and "prevent" verse 16.
47. Connect "then," verse 17 with "first" verse 16.
48. What will happen to the living? 1 Cor. 15. 51, 52.
49. After this what will take place?
50. Give Paul's conclusion on this great truth.

### Chapter 5

1. To what do times and seasons here refer?
2. Why not needful to write about it now?
3. What is meant by "day of the Lord"?
4. Is Christ compared to a thief?
5. State the point of comparison.
6. Describe the state of mind at Christ's coming.
7. To what class of persons does this apply?
8. May Christians know the day of his coming?
9. Why will it not be to them as a thief?
10. What the meaning of light and darkness here?
11. Explain word sleep as used here.
12. Tell what is placed as different from it.
13. What is meaning of being sober?
14. Name the breastplate.
15. What part of the armor is hope?
16. State the purpose of God's appointment.
17. Explain "wake or sleep" in light of 4: 15-17.
18. How should these divine conclusions be used?
19. What persons are meant in 12th verse?
20. In what sense should they know them?
21. For what should they be held in esteem?
22. What condition among themselves will help?
23. State the attitude toward the unruly?
24. What is meant by the feebleminded?
25. State the command against getting even.
26. How long should they rejoice?
27. What about prayer?

28. Will this give us time to sing?
29. For what must they be thankful?
30. How behave toward the Spirit?
31. What must we not treat with contempt?
32. Hold fast what things?
33. Must abstain from how many kinds of evil?
34. Name the parts of our being.
35. May we be wholly sanctified?
36. From what source must it come?
37. How should the human trio be preserved?
38. What is the preserving agent?
39. Can the body think or have desire?
40. In what way may it be blamed?
41. How long was this preservation to continue?
42. Why not beyond that?
43. What will God's actions in the case be?
44. State Paul's frequent request as repeated here.
45. Repeat the direction about salutation?
46. Does this start any new custom?
47. In what does the apostolic command consist?
48. What command given as to this epistle?
49. Why give the charge by the Lord?
50. Whose favor is wished upon them in conclusion?

## Questions on II Thessalonians

### Chapter 1

1. Compare address of this with previous epistle.
2. Also compare the benediction.
3. What action does he show to be proper?
4. How can a man's faith grow?
5. What abounded in connection with their faith?
6. Of what else does Paul glory?
7. Where else may these three qualities be found?
8. What conditions specially called for them?
9. Point out antecedent of "which" verse 5.
10. What worthiness does it indicate?
11. What were they doing in behalf of the kingdom?
12. In verses 6, 7 who is the recompenser?
13. Name the two recompenses.
14. Why two recompenses?
15. Point out the two classes given a recompense.
16. Show which receives which.
17. Is the word "rest" verse 7 noun or verb?
18. When will this recompensing take place?
19. With whom will the righteous share reward?
20. On what ground should they get such reward?
21. Why not the recompense in this life?
22. If not, what grace will be needed now?
23. With whom will Jesus be revealed?
24. From what place will he be revealed?
25. What is he doing there now?
26. Where is the flaming fire mentioned verse 8?
27. What will Jesus take?
28. On whom will it be taken?
29. How could they have known God?
30. What disobedience will be revenged?
31. State antecedent of "who" in 9th verse.
32. What word in verse 9 used meaning sentenced?
33. To what will they be sentenced?
34. Show distinction of destruction and annihilation.
35. Will this destruction be in presence of God?

36. State one reason for your answer.
37. Will the lost be absent from glory of God's power?
38. Would this take them from his power?
39. Can they be absent and yet be in his hand?
40. Who is the creator of this fire?
41. For whom was it created?
42. Who will make use of it?
43. Does this put the place in God's hand?
44. Are its inmates in God's hand?
45. At His coming who shall glorify the Lord?
46. By whom will he be admired?
47. State the cause of this admiration.
48. What worthiness does Paul pray on the brethren?
49. State God's object in his pleasure with his saints.
50. What mutual glorification is desired by Paul?

### Chapter 2

1. What subject is introduced in first verse?
2. State what gathering is meant.
3. Cite some previous teaching on this point.
4. What would Paul dispel from their minds?
5. Does this question the fact of Christ's coming?
6. Explain the 3 means of communication verse 2.
7. What indicates they had heard deceptive men?
8. Define words "at hand" as used here.
9. Explain it in light of Phil. 4: 5, last part.
10. Before Christ comes what else must come?
11. What man will be revealed?
12. He is the son of what?
13. How high will he exalt himself?
14. Where will he claim to sit?
15. What title will he claim?
16. Tell what character in history fulfills this.
17. Had they heard this information before?
18. Simplify the word withholdeth.
19. Will the holding cease?
20. When was the mystery to begin to work?
21. Explain "let" verse 7 with some word in verse 6.
22. How long will this power continue to "let"?
23. Can you designate this hindering power?



24. When taken away then who will show up?
25. Compare this person with one in question 16.
26. Who will destroy this line of characters?
27. When will he accomplish this?
28. After whose working is this evil character?
29. What kind of wonders does he perform?
30. With what manner of deceivableness?
31. In what class does this make headway?
32. What love would they not receive?
33. Tell what this love is necessary unto.
34. What cause is "this" cause verse 11?
35. State what God shall send upon such class.
36. This will induce them to believe what?
37. State result of such belief.
38. In what had these taken pleasure?
39. Does this teach predestination to perdition?
40. Do all people have privilege of believing truth?
41. If they do not believe who is to blame?
42. Has above apostasy taken place?
43. What does Paul feel bound to do?
44. To what had these brethren been chosen?
45. Through what means was it done?
46. Are these means available to any others?
47. By what were they called?
48. What should they hold fast?
49. State the two forms of inspired tradition.
50. In what would he have them established?

### Chapter 3

1. For what object does Paul ask their prayers?
2. What might hinder the course of the Word?
3. If it runs what else will result?
4. With whom did it then have these showings?
5. What deliverance does Paul wish for?
6. Tell what accounts for their wickedness.
7. Show how this would make a man absurd.
8. In what sense can the Lord be faithful?
9. State Paul's confidence in these disciples.
10. Why obey what Paul commands?
11. What divine direction is prayed on them?

12. Explain disorderly walk in light of traditions.
13. Would this require immoral acts or open evil?
14. What do with these disorderly walkers?
15. Can this be done while continuing fellowship?
16. Would membership constitute fellowship?
17. By what authority does Paul give this command?
18. What good example does he cite them to now?
19. State the manner of his activities among them?
20. What was his motive for this?
21. Did the Lord require this of him?
22. State connection between working and eating.
23. What did Paul say he had heard?
24. How could one be a busybody and not work?
25. Tell the command now given to such people.
26. Compare it to a statement made to Adam.
27. How does it harmonize with I Cor. 9 : 14?
28. We should not be weary in what?
29. Does this forbid becoming tired in the work?
30. What man should be noted?
31. By what means may we note him?
32. If he continues disobedient how treat him?
33. State the object to be accomplished by it.
34. Could all this be done while retaining him as member?
35. What might be gained by his being ashamed?
36. Is there any divine record of such being done?
37. Does this require personal hostility?
38. How not count him?
39. How admonish?
40. Could this be done outside of membership?
41. May we admonish without being intimate?
42. How is he a brother if excluded?
43. Is this "once in grace always in grace"?
44. What may we admonish him to do?
45. Cite some scriptural example.
46. What is the true source of peace?
47. Is this peace from persecutions?
48. How can the Lord be with men on earth?
49. Tell who signed this epistle.
50. Which of his epistles did he not sign?

## TRUE - FALSE TEST

**Review of Colossians and I and II Thessalonians**

1. Paul had heard of faith of the Colossians.
2. The Colossians were in the kingdom of Christ.
3. The Commission given to apostles was yet unfulfilled.
4. Paul was anxious about the brethren.
5. There are no treasures of wisdom out of Christ.
6. The Colossians were an orderly people.
7. Circumcision is always performed by the hand.
8. Baptism is a burial.
9. Things at God's right hand must be sought.
10. Acceptance in Christ depends on nationality.
11. Singing is one form of teaching.
12. Relation of servant and master is condemned.
13. Paul wrote while under arrest.
14. The Thessalonians were faithful.
15. They paid for preaching they did not hear.
16. They considered the Word as from men.
17. The Jews killed the Lord.
18. Paul wished to encourage the brethren in trials.
19. Fornication is a fraud against the body.
20. Their brotherly love had reached its growth.
21. Paul commanded manual labor.
22. This was necessary to be honest.
23. We should not sorrow for the dead.
24. Some will be living when Christ comes.
25. They will ascend before the resurrection.
26. Christ will not set foot on the earth.
27. Christ will come in the guise of a thief.
28. The world will be in a satisfied state then.
29. His coming will be a prolonged affair.
30. We must live till he comes to be saved.
31. Certain men are over others in the Lord.
32. They should be loved and esteemed.
33. Unruly members must be warned.
34. Evil is always in the same form.
35. Man is composed of three parts.
36. These may all be preserved blameless.
37. Faith is something that can grow.

38. God will recompense trouble to some.
39. This will happen in this life.
40. The wicked will be put out of existence.
41. Some thought the day of Christ was present.
42. Another event had to come first.
43. The leaven was then at work.
44. Something was hindering it.
45. God sent delusion on some haters of truth.
46. Their head will be destroyed at coming of Christ.
47. Traditions are always written.
48. Disorderly men must be withdrawn from.
49. A busybody may be an idle person.
50. Paul signed all his epistles.

## Questions on I Timothy

### Chapter 1

1. To what does Paul refer by "our hope"?
2. How was Timothy the son of Paul?
3. For what purpose was Timothy left at Ephesus?
4. State the fruits of fables and genealogies.
5. Show main distinction between fables and faith.
6. What is the object of divine commands?
7. What are respective uses of conscience and faith?
8. Leaving these to what had some turned?
9. State their ambition as teachers.
10. How about their qualification for such work?
11. On what condition is the law good?
12. For what man is the law not good?
13. What particular phase of law is being considered?
14. Show difference between murderer and man-slayer.
15. Distinguish between ungodly and sinners.
16. State difference between unholy and profane.
17. What words in verse 10 describe sodomy?
18. Is there anything here against kidnapping?
19. Distinguish liars and perjured persons.
20. Did Paul specify every item of wrong-doing?
21. According to what gospel?
22. In what sense was it committed to Paul?
23. From whom did Paul receive his ability?
24. On what counting did Christ select Paul?
25. What ministry is meant here?
26. To what time does "before" refer?
27. Whom did Paul persecute?
28. Against what was his injury directed?
29. What consideration did Paul receive from God?
30. On what basis was this extended?
31. Concerning what was he an unbeliever?
32. Could his ignorance have been prevented?
33. State extent of the grace of the Lord.
34. What qualities did it bring out in Paul's life?
35. Through what person was it accomplished?

36. For what did Jesus come into the world?
37. How does Paul describe such saying?
38. What does he say of himself?
39. Was mercy toward Paul for his personal benefit?
40. What was to be Christ's first example of mercy?
41. State the reward for belief in Christ.
42. Who is the king eternal?
43. Why is he said to be immortal?
44. To whom is he invisible?
45. In what sense is he the only wise?
46. Had Timothy been object of prophecy?
47. What must accompany the conscience?
48. Leaving these what had resulted?
49. To whom is the wreck delivered?
50. For what purpose?

### Chapter 2

1. Point out 4 items of prayer in 1st verse.
2. For whom, generally, must they be offered?
3. For what class next?
4. Who might be included with kings and authorities?
5. May temporal legislators give religious commands?
6. State the extent to which they may legislate.
7. What is meant by godliness?
8. Can one be godly and not honest?
9. Can he be honest and not godly?
10. May we be quiet and peaceable and yet fight?
11. In whose sight must this all be patterned?
12. Who is our Saviour, God or Christ?
13. Is God willing for any to perish?
14. Will all men be saved?
15. To what must they come to be saved?
16. Where may this knowledge be obtained?
17. Who is responsible for their ignorance?
18. State what is said of the unity of God.
19. How many mediators?
20. For whose sake is this mediator placed?
21. What was given to qualify him?
22. Who had demanded a ransom?
23. When was this ransom effected?

24. Did Jesus pay full price for our redemption?
25. Unto what was Paul ordained an apostle?
26. As an apostle what was he to do?
27. For what special class was he to preach?
28. Where would he have men pray?
29. What kind of men would he have to pray?
30. State their attitude of mind while praying.
31. Should women be adorned?
32. In what kind of apparel?
33. Give meaning of shamefacedness.
34. What about flashy ornaments?
35. State what is best ornament.
36. With what profession does this agree?
37. In what manner should she learn?
38. To whom be in subjection?
39. In what manner is she suffered not to teach?
40. Does this contradict Col. 3: 16?
41. Describe the silence mentioned here.
42. What priority is cited in argument here?
43. Which was deceived?
44. Does this excuse the man?
45. What transgression was peculiar to the woman?
46. Did this mistake doom woman to perdition?
47. What is the special mission of woman in life?
48. Will motherhood alone save womankind?
49. What qualities must accompany it?
50. How extensive must they be?

### Chapter 3

1. How does Paul speak of the bishop's office?
2. Does he teach that one should desire it?
3. Does "blameless" mean he must be sinless?
4. Should a single man be appointed?
5. Why should he be vigilant?
6. Does sober mean only that he is not a drinker?
7. What about his behaviour?
8. To what extent be hospitable?
9. What mental quality must he have?
10. What about his use of wine?
11. Not greedy of what?

12. Why does he need patience?
13. What is a brawler?
14. What must he be a ruler of besides the church?
15. How must he have his children?
16. His children must be subject to whom?
17. State the reason given for this rulership.
18. What is a novice?
19. Why not appoint such to the office?
20. Where did condemnation of the devil occur?
21. What about his reputation?
22. Tell what is to be avoided by such report.
23. List the qualifications as to affirmative and negative.
24. Explain gravity as to deacons.
25. What is it to be double-tongued?
26. Not greedy of what?
27. Not given to what?
28. What is meant by the mystery?
29. How are they to hold it?
30. What must first be done to proposed candidates?
31. By what law must they be proved?
32. Does this justify putting in deacons on trial?
33. After what may men use office of deacon?
34. How must their wives be as to truthfulness?
35. What should be their conduct?
36. May a single man become a deacon?
37. What about their children?
38. What will good deacons acquire?
39. Is the work of deacons shown in this chapter?
40. What gives them boldness in the faith?
41. State what Paul hopes to do soon.
42. For whose behavior is this writing?
43. What is the house of God?
44. State its relation to the truth.
45. What other institution has this authority?
46. Tell which is great, mystery or godliness.
47. When was God manifest in the flesh?
48. When was he justified in or by the Spirit?
49. And when preached unto the Gentiles?
50. When was he received up into glory?



**Chapter 4**

1. In what manner does the Spirit speak here?
2. What times are spoken of?
3. Where is this "departing" previously spoken of?
4. To what will they give heed?
5. Give another word for this seduction.
6. To whom are these doctrines credited?
7. In what are their lies clothed?
8. Describe the conscience of these people.
9. What will they do as to marriage?
10. Name the institution that fulfills this prediction.
11. State their command about meats.
12. Specify some instance when this is observed.
13. For what are these things created?
14. By whom may they be received?
15. Nothing should be refused IF, what?
16. By what is it sanctified?
17. What would make Timothy a good minister?
18. Does this require a collegiate course?
19. In what would he be nourished up?
20. What should he refuse?
21. Tell the meaning of fable.
22. State the kind of exercise recommended.
23. What is said of bodily exercise?
24. Tell what is better.
25. What advantages does it have over the other?
26. Does this teach special providence?
27. What is meant by "that which is to come"?
28. State Paul's conviction as to this saying.
29. What trust supports him in reproaches?
30. Of whom is God the Saviour?
31. Of whom is he specially so?
32. Distinguish the two thoughts.
33. How urgent must Timothy be in his work?
34. Was Timothy an old man?
35. What is meant by despising his youth?
36. How could he avoid this?
37. Distinguish "in word" and "in conversation."
38. What is another word for charity?
39. How could he be an example in faith?

40. In what way should Timothy use his time?
41. What could he read?
42. Tell the meaning of doctrine.
43. How does it differ from exhortation?
44. What must he not neglect?
45. How was this gift bestowed on him?
46. Show that it could not have been inspiration.
47. Had the gift been prophesied?
48. What should be his mental attitude toward it?
49. In what two things must he take heed?
50. In so doing who would be saved?

### Chapter 5

1. Explain the rebuke of verse one.
2. What does elder mean in this verse?
3. State this conduct toward older women.
4. And how should Timothy behave as to younger women?
5. Are any widows to be rejected from this relief plan?
6. Who are first responsible for their support?
7. Do these have to be bodily offspring?
8. In what does the accepted widow continue?
9. What is meant by desolate?
10. In whom is her trust?
11. May one be dead and alive at the same time?
12. What special pleasure is here meant?
13. Why should Timothy give this charge?
14. If any provide not for his own, then what?
15. To whom is he compared?
16. How could he be worse than such a man?
17. State the age limit for the widows.
18. Name the personal qualifications.
19. Must she bring up children of her own?
20. How is feet washing classed?
21. Why refuse the younger widows?
22. What have they cast off?
23. How are they spending their time?
24. Are they doing this in their homes?
25. Does Paul condemn their marrying?
26. What work should they take charge of?
27. In so doing what evil might be avoided?

28. What had some already done?
29. Explain verse 16 with verse 8 considered.
30. Why should the church be relieved?
31. Distinguish elders verse 17 from verse one.
32. What word shows the distinction?
33. What kind deserve double honor?
34. State what consists of the additional honor.
35. What saith the scripture?
36. Was this said for the sake of the oxen?
37. State the lesson taught in it.
38. Was Timothy authorized to receive accusations?
39. How many witnesses required against Elders?
40. If found guilty what must he do to them?
41. Where must this be done?
42. Distinguish this rebuke from one in verse one.
43. State object of rebuking publicly.
44. In what manner must Timothy observe these things?
45. Point out the two extremes in 22nd verse.
46. By avoiding both how would he keep himself?
47. What advice about his drink?
48. Must this always be fermented wine?
49. Are all men's sins equally known?
50. What is said also of good works?

### Chapter 6

1. What yoke is meant in verse one?
2. Why the injunction to servants here?
3. What instructions to believing masters?
4. On what ground are they level?
5. What "benefit" is here referred to?
6. Give explanation of wholesome words.
7. From what source is doctrine of godliness?
8. State one evidence of pride.
9. Of what is this person sick?
10. State the fruits of these things.
11. What is an evil surmising?
12. What kind of disputing is here condemned?
13. What sort of men engage in it?
14. Of what are they destitute?
15. Tell their idea of godliness.

16. What should be the attitude toward such?
17. Give definition of real gain.
18. How much did we contribute to this world?
19. Tell what Job said along this line.
20. What should be a cause of contentment?
21. Is it a sin to possess riches?
22. Tell what sort of rich folks will be snared.
23. State what flood will drown such.
24. Possession of money is root of what evil?
25. How many kinds of evil take root in love of money?
26. This causes departure from what?
27. Tell what injury will result?
28. What kind of man does Paul consider Timothy?
29. How should he treat above mentioned things?
30. State the things he should follow after.
31. Name the fight he should engage in.
32. In such fight what is to be the reward?
33. Is this warfare one of Timothy's creating?
34. What shows his entrance therein was not secret?
35. On what ground does Paul charge Timothy?
36. Explain "quickeneth all things."
37. State the good confession of Jesus to Pilate.
38. How must Timothy observe the commandment?
39. For how many months must he keep it?
40. What is to be shown in the day of Christ's coming?
41. Who are the kings of whom Christ is king?
42. Why say the Lord *only* has immortality?
43. If no man can see him explain Matt. 5. 8.
44. Are the rich to be dispossessed?
45. State the proper frame of mind for them.
46. Why trust in the living God?
47. What kind of riches is recommended?
48. How should they lay up in store?
49. What kind of "science" opposes the truth?
50. How will such profession affect the truth?

## Questions on II Timothy

### Chapter 1

1. What kind of life is meant in first verse?
2. State the title ascribed by Paul to Timothy.
3. Who are meant by Paul's forefathers verse 3?
4. How could he serve God *from* these forefathers?
5. Did this service include his persecuting activities?
6. For what does he thank God?
7. Of what is he mindful?
8. State some things that might cause these.
9. What does he call to remembrance?
10. Does this mean that faith is born in us?
11. What saying of Solomon does this suggest?
12. State the meaning of unfeigned faith.
13. What should Timothy stir up?
14. Why could this not have been gift of inspiration?
15. In what way was this gift bestowed?
16. What spirit had God given them?
17. Are we not to fear God?
18. Of what should Timothy not be ashamed?
19. In what way is Paul the prisoner of the Lord?
20. What is here said that means fellowship?
21. With what calling has God honored us?
22. Was this because we had worked for it?
23. State the objects of "which" verse 9.
24. Through what means was this gift made?
25. At which time was it arranged?
26. By what fact was it made manifest?
27. Did Jesus cause death to cease among men?
28. What did he bring to light?
29. What is the gospel in this place?
30. State the appointment Paul had.
31. Why specially mention the Gentiles?
32. State his present experience for this cause.
33. How had it affected his feeling toward Christ?
34. What persuasion was his foundation?
35. Identify "that day" verse 12.

36. What form must be held?
37. Explain meaning of sound words.
38. State Timothy's source of these words.
39. What must he keep?
40. How did he happen to have it?
41. By what influence did he have it?
42. Compare with some part of Eph. 4.
43. How have the people in Asia treated Paul?
44. Does he restrict himself to general mention?
45. For whom does he ask God to have mercy?
46. For what service was it to be?
47. What indicates his sincerity of interest?
48. State where else he had favored Paul.
49. What is meant by "that day" verse 18?
50. Explain all this in light of Matt. 25.

### Chapter 2

1. State the command as to strength.
2. To whom was Timothy to commit what he learned?
3. What were they to do with it?
4. Must these teachers be inspired men?
5. What is the mark of a good soldier?
6. Give some illustration of this hardness.
7. What entanglements must be avoided?
8. For what reason must this be?
9. Which contestants will be crowned?
10. Where may this law be found?
11. What must the husbandman first do?
12. Of what may he then partake?
13. From whom is understanding to come?
14. In what sense was Jesus the seed of David?
15. What did Paul mean by "my gospel"?
16. State antecedent of "wherein" verse 9.
17. On what charge was Paul suffering?
18. Compare 1 Peter 4: 15 and Acts 25: 11.
19. What cannot be bound?
20. What specific fact in Rome proved this?
21. For what reason did Paul endure?
22. Show connection between death and life, verse 11.
23. What is necessary to reigning?

24. State what God cannot do.
25. Does this agree with God's infinite power?
26. What striving must Timothy teach against?
27. What will such words do to the hearers?
28. Need inspired men study?
29. For whose approval must they be studious?
30. Explain how rightly to divide the Word.
31. He should avoid what?
32. Describe the manner of their growth.
33. State effect of erring words on the faith.
34. How will all this affect the foundation?
35. With what fact is it sealed?
36. How must iniquity be got rid of?
37. What class is expected to do this?
38. State the house illustrated in verse 19.
39. What constitutes vessels?
40. How many *classes* of vessels?
41. Distinguish use of these.
42. Who is responsible for a vessel's classification?
43. Point out the word that so indicates.
44. For how many good works may he be prepared?
45. How should he regard youthful lusts?
46. What association will be formed?
47. Tell what questions should be avoided.
48. State qualification of the Lord's servants.
49. Must impart what kind of instruction?
50. State effect of such instruction on others.

### Chapter 3

1. What kind of times shall come?
2. Point out the prediction of selfishness.
3. And also the lovers of money.
4. Describe evil speaking.
5. State the prediction of self praise.
6. Identify the vain.
7. Which predicted disobedience violates Eph. 6: 1?
8. How does he designate the ungrateful?
9. Some shall be without what natural thing?
10. What is a truce-breaker?
11. Show which associates some with the devil.

12. What word violates 1 Thess. 4: 4?
13. Which one violates Titus 1: 8?
14. Distinguish between traitors and truce-breakers.
15. Point out a word that violates Eph. 5: 15.
16. Which one is against 1 Tim. 6: 4?
17. Is all love of pleasure condemned here?
18. Show how a lawful pleasure may become wrong?
19. How deep is their godliness?
20. What do they deny or disown?
21. How should Timothy treat all the above?
22. In what manner will this sort operate?
23. What kind of characters can they influence?
24. State what they learn and yet do not learn.
25. What is it that renders them "unable"?
26. Who were Jannes and Jambres?
27. How did they withstand Moses?
28. What principle are they said to have resisted?
29. How do they stand as to faith?
30. Show the antecedent of each "their" in verse 9.
31. Compare the lot of their works.
32. What had Timothy fully known about Paul?
33. In what way could he have learned this?
34. State where Paul suffered these things.
35. What had the Lord done for him in them?
36. Was he alone in endurance of persecutions?
37. What kind of life will bring persecutions?
38. Are men to get better or worse?
39. How extensive will be the deception?
40. In what should Timothy continue?
41. What had strengthened his learning?
42. From what period had he known the scriptures?
43. Tell what scriptures are here meant?
44. What are they able to do for him?
45. Through what means will they do this?
46. How wise may he thus become?
47. What portion of this scripture is inspired?
48. Distinguish doctrine, reproof, correction.
49. Whose man will this cause one to be?
50. How well may such a man be equipped?



**Chapter 4**

1. In what name does Paul deliver his charge?
2. Who is to be the judge?
3. What persons are meant by quick and dead?
4. Is this judging to be done in this life?
5. State what Timothy must preach.
6. What word directs him to be ever ready?
7. Under what circumstances must he do this?
8. Distinguish rebuke and exhort.
9. In what manner must he do all this?
10. What time was to come?
11. Whom would they heap to themselves?
12. Tell who will have itching ears?
13. After whose lusts are these teachers?
14. How will these teachers affect the ears?
15. What is meant by fables?
16. State the word of precaution to Timothy.
17. What the occasion for enduring afflictions?
18. Tell what work he is to do.
19. What to do as to his ministry.
20. For what event is Paul now ready?
21. State the three points of his career.
22. Why call it a good fight?
23. How does a Christian keep the faith?
24. Was Paul then wearing his crown?
25. Who is to bestow this crown?
26. When?
27. Was this crown for Paul exclusively?
28. How can one love the appearing of Christ?
29. Did Paul expect immediate execution?
30. Why had Demas forsaken Paul?
31. How many companions had remained with him?
32. Whom is he expecting to come?
33. What use does he have for him?
34. Had he always had this estimate of him?
35. What had become of Tychicus?
36. Distinguish books and parchments.
37. Who had done Paul much evil?
38. Who was expected to avenge him?
39. What warning did Paul give Timothy?

40. Show that Paul did not mean personal wrongs.
41. What is meant by "answer" in 16th verse?
42. Who had been his helpers in this answer?
43. From where did he obtain help?
44. For what purpose was this help extended?
45. From what was Paul delivered?
46. If this is figurative, who is meant?
47. State the assurance Paul entertained.
48. What do we know of Prisca and Aquila?
49. And of Onesiphorus?
50. In what season of year was this written?

## Questions on Titus

### Chapter 1

1. What was Paul to God as well as an apostle?
2. According to what faith was this?
3. What makes people God's elect?
4. What word corresponds to confession?
5. This is after what system?
6. State the object of the hope.
7. What cannot God do?
8. Since when was this promised?
9. What is the meaning of "world" here?
10. In what manner was the promise made known?
11. By what kind of creatures was this done?
12. Specify one of such instrumentalities.
13. This was according to what command?
14. In what relation does Paul designate Titus?
15. Explain "common" faith.
16. At what place did Paul leave Titus?
17. What kind of place, geographically, is this?
18. Did he leave him to start churches?
19. Did these churches now have Elders?
20. How can there be churches without Elders?
21. What things are meant by "wanting"?
22. How many cities could an Elder rule?
23. Did Titus have any previous instruction?
24. Was he an inspired man?
25. In what sense must the officer be blameless?
26. Compare Elders verse 5 with bishops verse 6.
27. Could he be "blameless" here if unmarried?
28. Can he be "blameless" without faithful children?
29. State required reputation of the children.
30. In what relation is a bishop to God?
31. Give the meaning of selfwilled.
32. May he never become angry?
33. What about wine?
34. Give the meaning of striker.
35. How about filthy lucre?

36. Show how this would render him unfit.
37. Must be a lover of what and whom?
38. Tell the meaning of sober as used here.
39. Cite an occasion how he should be just.
40. Distinguish "temperate" and "selfwilled."
41. Holding fast what?
42. Did he receive this word by inspiration?
43. What is he expected to be able to do?
44. Against what characters will he have to fight?
45. What needs to be done with them?
46. Give a short description of the Cretans.
47. What must be done to these persons?
48. State evil fruits of human commandments.
49. To whom is nothing pure?
50. How may one deny God besides with the mouth?

## Chapter 2

1. How was Titus to teach?
2. This would lead the aged men to be how?
3. State meaning of temperate.
4. How might one be unsound in the faith?
5. Give another word for charity.
6. Does patience require submission?
7. State the conduct required of aged women.
8. What is the nature of false accusation?
9. How about wine?
10. Of what should they be teachers?
11. What class should they specially teach?
12. State the teaching as to husbands and children.
13. How would this affect their sobriety?
14. How should they keep?
15. How does this agree with modern "club" life?
16. State proper attitude toward their husbands.
17. This is to avoid what evil results?
18. Show how the contrary might be the fruits.
19. Who else are exhorted to be sober minded?
20. Would this agree with "sowing wild oats"?
21. What should Titus show himself to be?
22. Why in good works *and* doctrine?
23. Cite similar command to another evangelist.

24. Showing uncorruptness in what?
25. How does gravity differ from being sober?
26. Give your definition of sincerity.
27. How does sound speech differ from sound only?
28. Why cannot this be condemned?
29. What will cause the opposer to be ashamed?
30. How should servants be exhorted to behave?
31. What about arguing with their masters?
32. Tell the meaning of purloining.
33. Would servants have special temptation for this?
34. How would their honesty affect the doctrine?
35. Explain how this would be the result.
36. What is the grace of God?
37. Tell what it brings.
38. To what portion of men does it bring this?
39. Had this been fulfilled at this time?
40. How can the grace of God do teaching?
41. Give the word here that means to disown.
42. Distinguish ungodliness and worldly lusts.
43. How should we live?
44. To what does such a life look?
45. How will God *and* Christ appear?
46. Which gave himself for us?
47. To what extent was the redemption to be?
48. What kind of people did he wish to have?
49. In what would their zeal consist?
50. In what manner was Titus to teach?

### Chapter 3

1. Who are antecedent of "them" in verse one?
2. What is meant by principalities?
3. State who are meant by magistrates.
4. Under them what would "good work" include?
5. Does verse 2 condemn exposing evil men?
6. What is a brawler?
7. May one be meek yet rebuke sin severely?
8. Cite example that shows regulation effect.
9. Give another word for foolish.
10. What does it mean to be deceived?
11. State the form of service they had rendered,

12. How can one live in pleasure and envy also?
13. What evil mind had been mutual with them?
14. Tell what appeared after that.
15. Was this induced by the works of man?
16. What is mercy?
17. Give some other word for regeneration.
18. When was this washing done?
19. How does the Holy Ghost renew us?
20. In what degree was this shed?
21. Through whom was this shedding done?
22. When did he shed this on them?
23. How did they come to be there at that time?
24. What must come before being heirs?
25. Heirs of what favor or reward?
26. Why should Titus affirm this constantly?
27. For what good effect did he wish it to be done?
28. How might they recognize works that are good?
29. State Paul's estimate of these things.
30. What should Titus avoid?
31. Why avoid contentions if we must fight?
32. What law must we not strive about?
33. Give reason why such striving should not be.
34. What is meant by being vain?
35. Define a heretic.
36. What must first be done toward him?
37. Then what?
38. What would this action include toward him?
39. Explain being subverted.
40. Under what condemnation is this man?
41. Does this self-condemnation relieve the church?
42. For whose benefit is the action of the church?
43. Was Titus permanently "located" in Crete?
44. On what mission were Artemas and Tychicus going?
45. State Paul's arrangement for the winter.
46. What was the profession of Zenas?
47. Tell something about this Apollos.
48. How was Titus to serve these men?
49. Who are meant by "ours" verse 14?
50. What were they instructed to do?

## Questions on Philemon

1. State Paul's condition as a citizen.
2. For what reason was this the case?
3. Who is with him in this epistle?
4. In what light does he estimate Philemon?
5. Who are associated in the address besides Philemon?
6. Explain location of this church.
7. State the usual benediction.
8. State an item in the prayers of Paul.
9. Of what had he heard?
10. Toward whom did Philemon extend his love?
11. Which of these was cause of the other?
12. Can one exist without the other?
13. Give other word for communication, verse 6.
14. Can this be said of faith?
15. State what acknowledgment it would cause.
16. In what does Paul have great consolation?
17. What expression shows this was not selfish joy?
18. Did Paul have authority to enjoin another?
19. What kind of things could he so act about?
20. In this case what kind of urge does he use?
21. For what sake does he do this?
22. What was his place in the career of life?
23. In what city is he being kept?
24. Is he deprived of all service for Christ?
25. In what way had he "begotten" Onesimus?
26. Why say he had begotten him "in my bonds"?
27. What was this man to Philemon?
28. How does Paul designate his former service?
29. Has there been any change for the better?
30. What has caused a change?
31. What is Paul doing as to his new convert?
32. In what sense does he request him to be received?
33. Why does he not retain him with him?
34. Could he have assisted Paul in any way?
35. Why say this benefit would have been from Philemon?
36. Explain Onesimus' absence from Philemon.

37. Show from verse 15 how evil resulted in good.
38. In what added relation may he now be received?
39. What request of fellowship does Paul make?
40. How could Onesimus have owed Philemon?
41. How does Paul offer to settle it?
42. Compare this with Rom. 13: 8.
43. May Christians have standing accounts together?
44. What shows Paul did not know how his account stood?
45. In what way did he wish joy from Philemon?
46. State his confidence in this brother.
47. What preparation did he wish to have made?
48. How would this harmonize with his bondage?
49. Who was with Paul as a prisoner?
50. Were there other sympathizing brethren here?

### TRUE - FALSE TEST

#### Review I and II Timothy - Titus - Philemon

1. Timothy was left in Ephesus to defend the doctrine.
2. The penal law is made for righteous men.
3. Faith and good conscience are both necessary.
4. Paul never became personal in his criticisms.
5. It is right to pray for legislators.
6. Praying should be done by holy men.
7. Modest apparel is an adornment for women.
8. Women must not be in authority over men.
9. Motherhood alone will bring salvation to women.
10. A bishop must be a married man when appointed.
11. He must be a teacher.
12. A new convert is to be preferred.
13. Deacons should be installed on trial.
14. A deacon must be married when appointed.
15. The church is the support of the truth.
16. Godliness is a great unsolved mystery.
17. The Spirit speaks expressly.
18. God is specially the saviour of some.
19. Timothy was an inspired man.
20. It is wrong to upbraid an elderly brother.
21. All widows should be cared for by the church.
22. Feetwashing is a good work.



23. Bringing up children is a work of Christians.
24. Paul condemned marriage in younger women.
25. Elders may be convicted on one witness.
26. All guilty ones must be rebuked in public.
27. All sins are alike known to the public.
28. Servants must not remain with their masters.
29. We brought nothing into this world.
30. Money is the root of all evil.
31. Rich are charged to do good with their riches.
32. Paul was always a conscientious man.
33. He suffered for the cause of Christ.
34. Timothy was Paul's son.
35. All work must be lawful to be crowned.
36. Hindering entanglements of the world must be severed.
37. Timothy did not need to be studious.
38. Unfaithfulness does not affect the foundation.
39. Any man may be an honorable vessel if he will.
40. Perilous times were predicted.
41. These would be caused by sin.
42. All scripture is inspired of God.
43. It is all that is needed in God's service.
44. Christ will judge the world before he comes.
45. Paul was afraid to die.
46. He made two appearances in Cæsar's court.
47. Titus was instructed to appoint Elders.
48. Heretics must be rejected.
49. It is wrong to have standing accounts.
50. A slave was returned to his master as a Christian.

## Questions on Hebrews

### Chapter 1

1. Has God's manner of communication been uniform?
2. Who is meant by fathers in first verse?
3. By whom did God speak to them?
4. To what days is reference made in 2nd verse?
5. What appointment was made for the Son?
6. State the sense "worlds" is used, verse 2.
7. Who was the brightness of whose glory?
8. Did he have only a general likeness?
9. Of what part of God was Jesus the image?
10. How were things upheld?
11. By what did he purge our sins?
12. How does "by himself" admit God into the plan?
13. At what period did above likeness exist?
14. Where did Jesus sit down?
15. Who is meant by majesty?
16. Than whom was Jesus made better?
17. Does this mean better in character?
18. What did he receive that was more excellent?
19. By what means did he receive this?
20. By what did angels receive theirs?
21. What was the name that he received?
22. If angels were not this, what were they?
23. When was "this day" mentioned in verse 5?
24. How many persons are necessary to beget?
25. Name the one completing this arrangement.
26. When did verse 6 take place?
27. Show why it could not have been at his creation.
28. Which angels were exempt from worshipping him?
29. Cite instance of angels worshipping him.
30. Was all this because angels were insignificant?
31. Cite a quotation on this point.
32. What is ascribed to the Son exclusively?
33. Describe his scepter.
34. State his attitude on righteousness and iniquity.
35. At what period was this attitude manifested?

36. As reward how was he anointed?
37. To what extent was this done?
38. Was this anointing literal or figurative?
39. Find thought of anointing in Philippians 2.
40. What was done in the beginning?
41. Whose hands are meant by "thine hands"?
42. They, what; shall perish?
43. Thou, who; shall remain?
44. Compare this with 2 Peter 3: 7.
45. Find last part verse 12 in Daniel 2.
46. Answer the question of 13th verse.
47. Point out beginning and ending of this sitting.
48. Who are "they" in last verse?
49. Why are they invisible to us?
50. Why refer to greatness of these beings?

### Chapter 2

1. To what fact does "therefore" refer?
2. Give definition of heed.
3. What things have we heard?
4. Lest what might happen?
5. What law or word was spoken by angels? See Acts 7.
6. Distinguish transgression and disobedience.
7. Cite an instance of each in Old Testament.
8. Answer question in forepart of verse 3.
9. What is referred to by great salvation?
10. When was it first spoken of by the Lord?
11. My whom was it confirmed unto us?
12. By what was it confirmed?
13. Whose will was thus fulfilled?
14. Find reference to this in Acts 2nd chapter.
15. What authority has been kept from the angels?
16. Which was first, angels or the "world to come"?
17. Did angels exist at time of Genesis creation?
18. What intelligent creature was brought to being then?
19. Which of the two had inferior nature?
20. Tell which was given superior authority.
21. Of which nature did Jesus partake?
22. Would not this fact alone place him above the other?
23. For what special reason was Jesus given this nature?

24. After that what added superiority was given him?
25. Connect this with verses one to three.
26. For whom was he to taste of death?
27. By what favor could he do this?
28. It became *him*; became whom?
29. What things are by him?
30. Of what beings are the "sons" brought to glory?
31. Who is the captain here?
32. In what sense was he not perfect?
33. When was this perfection added to him?
34. Summing up: to what beings was Jesus superior?
35. In what manner did he become inferior?
36. How did this make him still more superior again?
37. How should all this affect his authority with us?
38. What should it do for the authority of Moses?
39. Who are the sanctified in verse eleven?
40. State the one who sanctifies.
41. What is said of their mutual relation?
42. For this cause what does he call them?
43. What institution is composed of his brethren?
44. Who said "I will put my trust in him"?
45. How does this indicate a brotherhood with Christians?
46. How does "children which God has given me" take place?
47. Why did Christ take part in flesh and blood?
48. Whom did he wish to destroy?
49. In what sense will he destroy him?
50. Whom does Jesus design to deliver?
51. To what fear were they in bondage?
52. Why contrast angels with Abraham?
53. Why should he be made like unto his brethren?
54. For what must reconciliation be made?
55. What qualified him to succor the tempted?

### Chapter 3

1. In what relation does the author name them?
2. Of what are they partakers?
3. How does this compare with calling of O. T.?
4. How is Jesus an apostle *and* High Priest?
5. What word describes his record in office?
6. To whom is comparison made?

7. How faithful was Moses?
8. With whom is contrast made?
9. Was this any fault of Moses?
10. How both comparison and contrast?
11. Why is God the greatest builder?
12. In what way should Judaizers be affected here?
13. Which one built his own house?
14. Of what does that house consist?
15. Who built all things?
16. In what relation was Moses faithful?
17. This was done in view of what?
18. Instead of a servant what position had Christ?
19. Of whom is this house composed?
20. On what grounds may this relation continue?
21. To the "end" of what?
22. In whom and by what law is this hope possible?
23. What evil example are they warned against?
24. By what agency are they warned?
25. Why does he call it the provocation?
26. Who are meant by "your fathers"?
27. What works did they see in the forty years?
28. Did seeing these make them accountable?
29. In what sense did they tempt God?
30. Why was God grieved at them?
31. What had they not known?
32. Explain why they had not known. See Isa. 1: 1-3.
33. What did God swear against them?
34. In what did he thus swear?
35. When did God personally "rest"?
36. Of what rest was that considered a type?
37. Does such type constitute Canaan "my" rest?
38. What kind of evil heart did the people have?
39. State the departure it caused in them.
40. What should they do for each other?
41. Concerning what might one be hardened?
42. Of whom are we made partakers?
43. How should this affect Judaizers?
44. On what condition is this favor promised?
45. Was God grieved with all the people of the Exodus?
46. With what individuals was he grieved?

47. What happened to them?
48. Into what could they not enter?
49. To what does this rest refer?
50. What sin caused them to be kept out?

#### Chapter 4

1. Who are meant by "us" in first verse?
2. Of what misfortune should we be fearful?
3. May Christians enter ancient Canaan for rest?
4. Where is our rest to be had?
5. Of what rest was Canaan an antitype?
6. Is this why God calls it "my" rest?
7. Of what rest is Canaan in turn a type?
8. Whose rest then would that make Heaven?
9. Are any besides God to enjoy that rest?
10. Entering that rest fulfills what in 1st verse?
11. In failing how does it fulfill this verse?
12. What opportunity have all received?
13. Why did it not profit the Israelites?
14. Could such evil result come to us?
15. What is necessary in all dispensations?
16. State the tense of "do" verse three.
17. Who is the antecedent of "they" in same verse?
18. What works is meant here?
19. How was it "spake" concerning the seventh day?
20. How was this connected with "my rest" verse five?
21. What remains to be seen because of their unbelief?
22. Do these "some" refer to Israelites?
23. Why are they left out?
24. Yet did not some Israelites enter Canaan?
25. Did this fact complete God's plan as to a rest?
26. If not what is necessarily yet to come?
27. What would this require in way of another law?
28. How would this affect Judaizers?
29. What prophet is then quoted?
30. Identify the "day" limited or appointed.
31. At what time is "today" to be fulfilled?
32. Could this exhortation have Canaan in view?
33. What would this imply was still to come?
34. Explain this in view of verse eight,

35. Did not Jesus or Joshua lead the people to Canaan?
36. Yet did he bestow on them the rest desired?
37. In view of this what remains to be expected?
38. Who are the people of God mentioned in this place?
39. Now name the 3 rests beginning with Gen. 2: 2.
40. Which of them are types and which antitypes and how?
41. How many of them are now past?
42. Why does God speak of each of them as "my rest"?
43. After entering rest what will cease?
44. Is the rest for Christians present, or future?
45. What should we do while here?
46. What sin can cause us to fall as did they?
47. State what volume will assist us in this.
48. Give the meaning of quick.
49. Is the Word of God slothful?
50. It is sharper than what?
51. Is there any difference between soul and spirit?
52. Is there much difference?
53. What does it discern or judge?
54. Compare this with Philipians 4: 8, 9.
55. What creatures are manifest?
56. What office is arranged for us?
57. Into what place has he passed?
58. State the place Moses passed into.
59. How does this affect Judaizers?
60. On strength of all this we should do what?
61. With what can our High Priest be touched?
62. To what extent was he tempted?
63. In his temptation how did he exceed Moses?
64. To what should we come?
65. In what frame of mind should we come?
66. For what purpose should we come?

### Chapter 5

1. Of whom is every High Priest taken?
2. For whom is he ordained?
3. In what things is he ordained?
4. That he may offer what?
5. Distinguish between gifts and sacrifices.
6. For what are these things offered?

7. How should we feel toward the ignorant?
8. Where have these ignorant ones gone?
9. On what account can our Priest feel for the ignorant?
10. What is meant by this infirmity?
11. How general does this require his offering to be?
12. Is this position to be self-assumed?
13. What example is referred to?
14. Was Christ an exception as to this calling?
15. By whom was he called?
16. By whom was Aaron called?
17. Which was called secondly?
18. How does this fact affect Judaizers?
19. In what does Jesus contrast with 3rd verse?
20. To whom does Jesus compare in the priesthood?
21. Does this make him differ from Aaron?
22. State the antecedent of "who" in verse 7.
23. Why the expression "days of his flesh"?
24. In these days what did he offer up to God?
25. For how long is the priesthood of Jesus?
26. In what sense was Jesus saved from death?
27. Why was he heard?
28. How did he exhibit his obedience?
29. By what means was he made perfect?
30. What is meant by *eternal* salvation?
31. To whom is this salvation to come?
32. In what law must his commands be found?
33. Can one obey him and follow Moses also?
34. After what order was he called?
35. Which class of priests was he of?
36. State the antecedent of "whom" verse 11.
37. What kind of utterances are yet to be said?
38. On what account are they hard utterances?
39. Was such condition unavoidable?
40. What should they have been by now?
41. In what principles did they need instruction?
42. With what law did these principles begin?
43. What figures of nourishment is used?
44. Who is considered unskilful?
45. Give the meaning of unskilful.
46. In what age of life is such a person considered to be?



47. Who are able to use strong meat?
48. By what means may they become strong?
49. What discernment will this enable them to make?
50. Under above figure, what is the age of Judaizers?

### Chapter 6

1. From what is "therefore" drawn?
2. In what sense must these things be left?
3. Why are they called principles of doctrine?
4. State meaning of perfection as used here.
5. What are the dead works from which they had turned?
6. Why faith toward God only under the law? See Deut. 6: 4.
7. State occasions of washings or baptisms before.
8. Was laying on of hands done in O. T. times?
9. Tell if the resurrection was taught then.
10. What about eternal judgment? See Eccl. 12: 14.
11. Name some of above also taught by apostles.
12. What would Paul do God being his helper?
13. In what had some been enlightened?
14. Tasted of what?
15. Made partakers of what influence?
16. Had tasted of what word?
17. If such fall away would it be from ignorance?
18. If they fall away what will be impossible?
19. To whom "those" refer in verse 4?
20. With whom is the impossibility?
21. What have "those" done to Christ?
22. State some fundamental truth they had not known.
23. Is this why they cannot be induced to repent?
24. Would this prevent their returning volutarily?
25. In the figure what portion of the earth is blessed?
26. Point out the thorns and briars in this chapter.
27. Tell the fate of all such.
28. Had Paul lost all hope for these brethren?
29. What did God remember of them?
30. From what teachers are they in danger?
31. State the exhortation given to them at this time.
32. What is mentioned that is opposite of sloth?
33. To what persons do "them" verse 12 refer?
34. To whom did God reveal the promise?

35. What did he do besides promise?
36. By whom was this done and why?
37. Did Abraham see Christ?
38. What promise did he see fulfilled, verse 15?
39. By what degree of personage do men swear?
40. In what light is oath of confirmation considered?
41. What did God first give the heirs?
42. By what was it confirmed?
43. What are the promise and oath called in verse 18?
44. State what is impossible with God.
45. What is meaning of immutable?
46. This will make it so we might have what?
47. Give origin of expression "fled for refuge."
48. In this case what is sought in the refuge?
49. How does this serve the soul?
50. To what place is it fastened?
51. How does this contrast with vail of O. T.?
52. Who is within this second vail?
53. What is he called besides high priest?
54. State what this word means for us.
55. Made high priest how?

### Chapter 7

1. What was Melchisedec besides priest?
2. Give another name for Salem.
3. What slaughter had Abraham engaged in ?
4. In what history is this first recorded?
5. Which blessed the other?
6. Of what did Abraham give him a tenth?
7. Were these temporal necessities?
8. State full title of this high priest.
9. In what was he without father and mother?
10. Is any account of his descent found on record?
11. Who preceded him in the priesthood?
12. Who succeeded him?
13. Is this also true of Christ?
14. What comparison would this make between them?
15. Is comparison the same as identity?
16. How was Melchisedec greater than Abraham?
17. Did the Levites give, or receive, tithes?

18. From whom did they descend, Melchisedec or Abraham?
19. In this way, to whom did Levi pay tithes?
20. Thus which is greater, Melchisedec or Levi?
21. But after which order is Christ high priest?
22. Does this all agree with teaching of Judaizers?
23. What priesthood is meant by "here" verse 8?
24. And what is referred to by "there"?
25. In what sense can it be said "he liveth"?
26. Under what priesthood was the law received?
27. Did this priesthood bring perfection?
28. What was needed to arise?
29. Can "another" priest be the same one?
30. If the priesthood is changed then what?
31. What priesthood is "these things" verse 13?
32. To what tribe does he pertain?
33. What is said of this tribe and the altar?
34. How does this affect the argument of the epistle?
35. What still more evident point does Paul cite?
36. Who is meant by "another priest"?
37. Explain "carnal commandment" in light of Ex. 29: 30.
38. By what fleshly law did they become priests?
39. By what law did Christ become one?
40. What law of nature ended a priesthood then?
41. Was perfection made by the law?
42. What was brought in to accomplish perfection?
43. By this what do we do?
44. State another contrast as to oaths.
45. State meaning of "so much" verse 22.
46. Which testament is better?
47. Why many priests needed under the law?
48. Explain in light of verse 16 and Ex. 29: 30.
49. How does this contrast with Christ?
50. Which high priests were Judaizers advocating?
51. What power of salvation does Christ have as Priest?
52. What kind of priest is suitable for us?
53. Tell what the other kind had to do daily.
54. Why does our Priest not need to do so?
55. The law makes men high priests who have what?
56. Explain this in light of 23rd verse.
57. Which was first, the law or word of the oath?
58. The oath makes what provision for the high priest?

**Chapter 8**

1. What does Paul now do as to the things spoken?
2. State what he says we have.
3. Where is he set?
4. In what place did priests of Aaron serve?
5. Of what is Christ the minister?
6. How was it the Lord pitched and not man?
7. What is this tabernacle?
8. For what is every high priest ordained?
9. Who is "this man" in verse three?
10. Why should he not serve as priest on earth?
11. Under what law did Christ live?
12. Compare this thought with Matt. 8: 4.
13. When did Christ become priest?
14. By what offering did he become such?
15. Of what was the old priesthood a shadow?
16. State the source of the pattern or substance.
17. State the injunction God gave Moses?
18. Who is meant by "he" verse 6?
19. For whom is the mediator?
20. What are the better promises referred to here?
21. How was the first covenant found to be?
22. What fault was found with it?
23. State what he promised to make.
24. Why with houses of Israel and Judah?
25. Was it to be like the first one?
26. In what day did he make the first one?
27. Who are meant by the fathers?
28. How had they treated God's covenant?
29. In turn how had he regarded them?
30. What is the house of Israel here meant?
31. In what place will the law be put?
32. Contrast this with placing of Mosaic law.
33. Where will the new law be written?
34. What part of man is this?
35. At what age could first brotherhood be entered?
36. Does above teaching exclude paper from use?
37. Can the heart of an infant receive law?
38. Must all this house of Israel receive the law?
39. Will this permit infants as members?

40. They will not teach what?
41. Whom shall they not teach this?
42. All who shall know the Lord?
43. What must one know to become a brother now?
44. Was this true of the brotherhood of circumcision?
45. How can there be least and greatest in the Church?
46. In what manner will unrighteousness be treated?
47. Does he promise not to remember against them?
48. What does "new covenant" imply?
49. Were both in force at the same time?
50. State the fate of that which is decayed with age.

### Chapter 9

1. What did the first covenant have?
2. In what sense was it a worldly sanctuary?
3. What building was made for that covenant?
4. How many departments?
5. Name the things in the first department.
6. What divided between the departments?
7. State what was in the second?
8. What was this second department called?
9. For what use was this golden censer?
10. What was in the ark?
11. State what was on the ark.
12. What priests "went always into the first"?
13. For what purpose did they go into this place?
14. Who went into the second?
15. Who went with him?
16. How frequently did he enter this place?
17. What did he take with him?
18. For what did he offer it?
19. What did this arrangement signify?
20. To what does the "holiest of all" here refer?
21. Why was the way into it not manifest then?
22. During what dispensation was this still the case?
23. Continuance of tabernacle service indicates what?
24. What class of teachers was advocating this continuance?
25. At what event was this way made manifest?
26. What was the "figure" of verse nine?
27. In the which were offered what?

28. What disability did these gifts have?
29. Then why offer them?
30. Identify the things of verse ten.
31. For how long were they to be imposed?
32. Of what has Christ come?
33. Of what kind of tabernacle?
34. What is this tabernacle?
35. How about the blood of goats and calves?
36. State how many times he entered the holy place.
37. Compare this with priests of Old Testament.
38. Obtaining what for us?
39. What did priests of Aaron obtain for the nation?
40. Did the blood of animals accomplish anything?
41. State use made of ashes of a heifer.
42. What blood is to take place of all this?
43. Through what was this blood offered?
44. What works will it purge from the conscience?
45. For what service is this purging done?
46. Of what is Christ mediator?
47. What event was necessary for the redemption?
48. State whether transgressors or transgressions meant.
49. What had the people done for their transgressions?
50. To what did those sacrifices look?
51. In offering them of what other sacrifice did thy partake?
52. What inheritance is promised?
53. State what is necessary to enforce a testament.
54. What constituted testator of Old Testament?
55. Who appropriated this testator?
56. How general was the blood used?
57. When was the "shedding of blood" of verse 22?
58. State the antecedent of "these" verse 23.
59. For what use was this suitable?
60. What about the heavenly things?
61. Distinguish the place where Christ is entered.
62. For whose sake is he appearing before God?
63. Contrast frequency of his appearing with that of O. T.
64. This would have required what of him?
65. In end of what world did he offer himself?
66. This was to put away what?
67. State the two appointments of God.

68. This requires how many offerings from Christ?
69. How will he appear the second time?
70. To what class will he thus appear?

### Chapter 10

1. What did the law have?
2. What did it not have?
3. Thus what could it not do with its sacrifices?
4. When were they offered?
5. Were they regular or irregular?
6. In what case would they have ceased to be offered?
7. For what would it have done for the conscience?
8. What is made in those sacrifices every year?
9. Were they remembered against them?
10. What is not possible as to blood of animals?
11. Then why offer them?
12. Who came into the world, verse five?
13. What body is meant in this verse?
14. Tell one reason God ceased to receive sacrifices.
15. For what purpose did Jesus come to the world?
16. Had this ever been prophesied?
17. Identify the first and second; 9th verse.
18. With which were animal sacrifices connected?
19. Would retaining this also retain sacrifices?
20. How would this affect teaching of Judaizers?
21. What will must be received to obtain Christ?
22. Compare this thought with Gal. 5: 4.
23. How oft were those sacrifices offered?
24. Explain verse 11 in light Lev. 4: 20, 31, 35.
25. Who is "this man," verse 12?
26. What is the one sacrifice mentioned here?
27. From henceforth expecting; from where?
28. Is a thing expected always in the future?
29. How long is this to be expected?
30. By what is he to accomplish this triumph?
31. Who are made perfect by this one offering?
32. Can anything perfect be improved?
33. What about adding O. T. sacrifices to Christ?
34. Would teaching of Judaizers imply this?

35. What testimony does sacrifice of Christ have?
36. Can this sacrifice and N. T. be separated?
37. What spirit gave testimony of 16th verse?
38. What does he say he will not remember?
39. Does he say not remember *against* them any more?
40. What would remission put a stop to?
41. Continuance of offering would imply what?
42. How would this reflect as to Christ?
43. What gave boldness mentioned 19th verse?
44. When did his flesh pierce through the veil?
45. What doctrine would close the veil again?
46. In what special sense have we an high priest?
47. Let us draw near to what, verse 19?
48. How can we draw near such a place?
49. By what are our hearts sprinkled?
50. In what were our bodies washed?
51. Explain "pure water" in light Num. 19.
52. What should we hold fast?
53. Would this require dropping O. T. sacrifices?
54. How is "provoke" used in a good sense?
55. Not forsaking what?
56. In this assembly what sacrifice is present?
57. Forsaking assembling is forsaking whom?
58. What is to be done while assembling?
59. When will assembling be ended?
60. Can we "see" that day with the eye of faith?
61. Would the coming day be ground for exhortation?
62. How serious is sin of rejecting Christ wilfully?
63. What false teachers were doing this?
64. What is it that remains not for such?
65. Does this mean that Christ is done away?
66. Would one still be permitted to return to Christ?
67. If he does not to what must he look?
68. State fate of one despising Moses' law.
69. Can anything worse than unmerciful death happen here?
70. What law will impose such punishment?
71. Will it not have to come after death?
72. Does this agree with idea of conscious punishment?
73. Who had trodden under foot Son of God?
74. What is here said to be a fearful thing?



75. Were these brethren always as wayward as now?
76. What had indicated the strength of their faith?
77. What was needed to hold them to the faith?
78. By what shall the just live?
79. Contrast this with living by law of Moses.
80. Who are included in "my soul" in 38th verse?

### Chapter 11

1. Of what is faith the foundation?
2. For what things does it give evidence?
3. Who are meant by the elders here?
4. By what were the words formed?
5. What does our faith have to do with that?
6. Does it say things were made of nothing?
7. On which does faith operate, visible or invisible?
8. Could they be invisible yet be existent?
9. How could Abel have acted by faith?
10. What is antecedent of "it" in 4th verse?
11. How can this now speak to us?
12. What happened to Enoch?
13. How could faith bring this about?
14. How necessary is faith for all persons?
15. What class will God reward?
16. How long did Noah's faith operate?
17. By what did he condemn the world?
18. Had not God condemned the world already?
19. Noah became heir of what sort of righteousness?
20. How did his leaving home show Abraham's faith?
21. Connect his faith with "strange country."
22. For what did he look?
23. Was he not then in the land promised?
24. Then where was the one "looked for"?
25. Why was faith required in Sarah's conception?
26. Compare this with Gen. 18: 12.
27. Explain "him as good as dead" in verse 12.
28. Who are "these" verse 13?
29. How could they die in faith?
30. For what did they look forward?
31. What country is referred to in verse 15?
32. Did these people believe in a hereafter?

33. Where is the city which God has prepared?
34. Why is Isaac called the only begotten son?
35. What promises meant in verse 17?
36. Did Abraham expect to see promises fulfilled?
37. On what belief could he willingly offer Isaac?
38. What figure was enacted in land of Moriah?
39. Where is event of verse 20 recorded?
40. Locate the event of verse 21.
41. How did faith cause Moses to be hid?
42. Whose commandment caused this hiding?
43. Then how were they not afraid of it?
44. How did Moses show his faith at maturity?
45. What was his choice?
46. What did he know of the reproach of Christ?
47. When did he "not fear the wrath of the king"?
48. Connect faith with the passover.
49. How did faith take them through the Red Sea?
50. Explain faith and the walls of Jericho.
51. How did Rahab escape the destruction?
52. Locate history of first 4 men in 32nd verse.
53. Cite one instance of faith in the next two.
54. Name one kingdom that they subdued.
55. Who stopped the mouths of lions?
56. What about the fire?
57. When did David escape the sword?
58. Who turned aliens to flight?
59. What women fulfilled verse 35?
60. Tell why some refused deliverance.
61. Would this show belief in resurrection?
62. Were all of these martyrs killed?
63. Name some things besides death some martyrs met.
64. Who was not worthy of them?
65. What promise was not fulfilled before them?
66. For whom was the better thing reserved?
67. Under what law are "us" living?
68. Under what law did "they" live?
69. Does this make the law of Christ better?
70. How does this conclusion agree with Judaizers?

**Chapter 12**

1. From what is conclusion "wherefore" drawn?
2. Who are "we" in first verse?
3. What is the "cloud of witnesses" referred to?
4. In what sense should they influence us?
5. Suggest some of the "weights" to lay aside.
6. What was the outstanding sin besetting them?
7. Tell what this sin deprived Israelites of.
8. What rest might it deprive us of?
9. What race is set before us?
10. Show how *running* can harmonize with patience.
11. To what should we look?
12. What has he begun and completed for us?
13. What lawgiver was agent of the old faith?
14. State what joy was set before Jesus.
15. Explain meaning of "despise."
16. What was the shame referred to?
17. To what place did he finally come?
18. What example of his is cited for our strength?
19. Had any people suffered more than these?
20. Persecution proves what relation to God?
21. State the object of such persecutions.
22. In avoiding them what relation do we deny?
23. What example is cited as illustration?
24. Which father is glorified by the comparison?
25. Is chastening intended for present pleasure?
26. To seek present pleasure then would imply what?
27. Who only are profited by chastisement?
28. On this basis what exhortation does he here give?
29. Modify "follow peace with all men" with Rom. 12: 18.
30. For what is holiness necessary?
31. Compare this with Matt. 5: 8.
32. Why should we look diligently?
33. What might spring up to bring evil?
34. In what did Esau's profanity consist?
35. What could he not find afterward?
36. He regretted it afterward did he not?
37. How does this circumstance teach meaning of repentance?
38. Identify the amount described verse 18 to 21.
39. Identify the one in verse 22.

40. Who compose the assembly in verse 23?
41. Where are their names enrolled?
42. Why are they called firstborn?
43. In what sense have their spirits been made perfect?
44. How had some been acting as to this 2nd mount?
45. In leaving this whom would they leave also?
46. Of what is he the mediator?
47. Why is his blood better than that of Abel?
48. Compare verse 25 with 10: 28, 29.
49. Name the antecedent of "whose" verse 26.
50. What things "are shaken" verse 27?
51. Explain "things that cannot be shaken" by Dan. 2: 44.
52. From this what is Paul's conclusion about the kingdom?
53. Does this agree with teaching of Judaizers?
54. Why serve God with reverence and fear?

### Chapter 13

1. After the old law ceases what should continue?
2. Was this also commanded by the old law?
3. Be not forgetful of what?
4. What examples can you cite of this argument?
5. How should they feel about the bonded ones?
6. Compare "suffer adversity" with Rom. 12: 15.
7. Are ministers included in verse four?
8. Does this agree with teaching of Rome?
9. What will come to the immoral characters?
10. Explain conversation verse five.
11. Why be content?
12. Compare this with 2 Thess. 3: 10; Titus 3: 14.
13. Against what fear will the Lord help us?
14. Who are meant by rulers in verse seven?
15. What are they expected to speak?
16. State what about them we may imitate?
17. What is the end or object of their faith?
18. How constantly is this their object?
19. What might carry one about?
20. In what should the heart be established?
21. What meats are referred to in verse nine?
22. State in what they had failed.
23. What is the altar of 10th verse?

24. In what sense do we eat at this altar?
25. Who have no right to this altar?
26. Would this exclude the Judaizers?
27. What bodies were not burned on the altar?
28. In what did Jesus imitate this fact?
29. In dying out here did it mean more honor?
30. How can we go unto him here?
31. What should urge us on to go to him here?
32. Who is meant by "him" in verse 15?
33. What should Christians offer to God?
34. How frequently should this be done?
35. Should they offer any kind of sacrifice?
36. Whom are they commanded to obey?
37. What do they do for the souls?
38. Why do they do so?
39. In what manner do they wish to do this?
40. If otherwise how will it affect the souls?
41. What about Elders who will not watch?
42. What about souls who will not submit?
43. State Paul's personal request.
44. Tell an indication of a good conscience.
45. What desire does he have as to the brethren?
46. State the true source of peace.
47. If he raised Jesus to life explain John 10: 18.
48. Is God, or Christ, the shepherd?
49. What blood is in mind verse 20?
50. In what were they to be perfect?
51. Whose pleasure must be satisfied?
52. Through whom does God work?
53. Will this include Moses?
54. What favor has been extended to Timothy?
55. State how this works into Paul's plans?
56. What special class were they to salute?
57. From what country was this epistle written?

### TRUE - FALSE TEST

#### Review of Hebrews

1. God revealed himself in various ways formerly.
2. He now has one means only.
3. Angels were never inferior to Christ.

4. Christ was made to be inferior to them.
5. The word of Christ is more important.
6. Word of angels could safely be disobeyed.
7. All things have been put under Christ.
8. Christ was at one time imperfect.
9. He had a body on earth that was wholly divine.
10. He was placed over the house of Moses.
11. Canaan rest was typified by 7th day of creation.
12. Israelites failed of this rest through unbelief.
13. All what crossed Red Sea perished in the wilderness.
14. Christians have need to fear.
15. They are interested in the rest in Canaan.
16. There remains a rest for God's people.
17. God calls this also his rest.
18. There are three rests discussed by Paul.
19. The Word of God is a dead letter.
20. There is difference between soul and spirit.
21. Christ was tempted in all points.
22. We may come boldly unto the throne of grace.
23. Christ assumed the high priesthood.
24. Jesus was saved from death.
25. Milk is sufficient food for strong men.
26. We should not leave the first principles.
27. A Christian may fall away.
28. If he does, it is impossible for him to repent.
29. God provided two immutable things.
30. It is not possible for God to lie.
31. Melchisedec was a king in Jerusalem.
32. He had no parents in the priesthood.
33. The priests of O. T. received office by birth.
34. These priests and Jesus were from same tribe.
35. Christ's priesthood is unchangeable.
36. Christ would not be priest on earth.
37. The first covenant was to be permanent.
38. The new covenant would not include infants.
39. The high priest entered the holiest place daily.
40. Sacrifice of Christ had to be repeated.
41. Jesus came to do away with animal sacrifices.
42. Our bodies must be washed with water.
43. It is dangerous to forsake our assembling.

44. Death without mercy is the worst of punishment.
45. One entire chapter is devoted to subject of faith.
46. All martyrs were killed.
47. The race must be run with patience.
48. Chastening is beneficial.
49. The kingdom of Christ is unshakable.
50. Marriage is honorable in all.
51. Jesus was crucified on "Mount" Zion.
52. Elders are to watch for souls of church members.

## Questions on James

### Chapter 1

1. Does James call himself an apostle?
2. Of whom does he style himself a servant?
3. To whom does he send his greeting?
4. What part of these tribes is he considering?
5. In what relation does he entitle them?
6. What should they count as joy?
7. State the advantage of these things.
8. What must patience be permitted to have?
9. This will make them what?
10. From whom does wisdom come?
11. How liberal is he in the bestowal of this?
12. In what mind must we ask for this?
13. What should be the basis of this mind?
14. To what is a wavering man compared?
15. What will such a man receive from the Lord?
16. State what is wrong with a doubleminded man.
17. In what may the lowly brother rejoice?
18. Of what does this exaltation consist?
19. What warning given to the rich?
20. Like what shall he pass away?
21. To what is the scorching sun compared?
22. What man is here said to be blessed?
23. State what he will receive as reward?
24. What class is promised the reward?
25. When tempted what should a man not say?
26. Compare 13th verse with Gen. 22: 1.
27. When is a man tempted?
28. After conception of sin what is the birth?
29. When the child is grown what will he bring?
30. Explain meaning of err.
31. From whom comes every gift?
32. Of what is he the father or creator?
33. How straightforward is he?
34. By what did he beget us?
35. If He begat us what is our family relationship?



36. In what should we all be swift?
37. What should we be anxious to hear?
38. In what be slow?
39. What does man's wrath not do?
40. Does this mean being angry is always wrong?
41. How must we get rid of all filthiness?
42. State how much of it we must get rid of.
43. Does this mean of the flesh, or spirit?
44. What is a superfluity?
45. After laying these apart are we ready to die?
46. What must we receive?
47. In what spirit must we receive it?
48. What is it able to do for us?
49. This is provided we are what besides hearers?
50. To whom is a mere hearer likened?
51. How does it affect his memory?
52. Into what should we look?
53. Why call it the law of liberty?
54. What should looking into it be followed with?
55. Instead of a forgetful hearer what is he?
56. What shall be done for this man?
57. State what makes religion vain.
58. Who is deceived by such?
59. Define pure religion as it pertains to others.
60. Define it as it pertains to self.

## Chapter 2

1. What faith were brethren professing to hold?
2. In so doing what respect must they not show?
3. To what phase of life does he here refer?
4. What difference should outward appearance make?
5. If we make a difference where is the partiality seated?
6. This makes us judges having what kind of thoughts?
7. Against such choosing what has God done?
8. Were they chosen because they were poor?
9. Would a man be rejected only because of his riches?
10. How do rich men treat the disciples?
11. What is their use of the holy name?
12. State the sum of royal law of the scriptures.
13. This would prevent one from having what?

14. Such partial respect would convict one of what?
15. How does one become guilty of all the law?
16. Does this mean every mistake a man makes?
17. Could not one make a mistake and not despise the law?
18. If one purposely rejected a command then what?
19. Show the argument of James on this idea.
20. How should we speak and do?
21. How will unmerciful fare in day of judgment?
22. How may a merciful man view the judgment?
23. Can faith without works save a man?
24. Is this principle time in regard to temporal matters?
25. What argument is drawn from destitute persons?
26. In what does faith take part here?
27. What causes faith to be dead?
28. Should a man separate faith from works?
29. State James' argument at this point.
30. Is it well to believe in one only God?
31. Why is this not enough?
32. Had this faith ever saved a devil?
33. What would James have all vain men to know?
34. Why does he call them vain?
35. By what was Abraham justified?
36. When were these works shown?
37. Compare this with Rom. 4: 1-6.
38. Explain "by works was faith made perfect."
39. What scripture did this fulfill?
40. At what time was this scripture made?
41. Did God impute righteousness to him in advance?
42. Will he do that for us?
43. Explain why he would do this for Abraham.
44. What was Abraham called?
45. State what Jesus said similar to this.
46. How does verse 24 harmonize with Rom. 3: 28?
47. Compare verse 25 with Heb. 11: 31.
48. Show comparison made in last verse.
49. Was Rahab justified for lying?
50. What spirit is meant in last verse?

**Chapter 3**

1. What kind of masters are meant in first verse?
2. State what this would cause us to receive.
3. How do we offend all?
4. How may we be perfect in this connection?
5. On what theory is he considered perfect?
6. Compare verse 2 with 1 Cor. 9: 27.
7. Do horses' bits manage them mechanically?
8. Does the tongue manage us mechanically?
9. Show argument from the ships' rudders.
10. To what member is all this likened?
11. Through what trait does the tongue do evil?
12. Does a great fire require a great lighter?
13. Might the work of the tongue become greater?
14. What kind of world is attributed to it?
15. Among whom does it become such?
16. What body is meant in sixth verse?
17. State what course or fuel it ignites.
18. From where did the "light" originate?
19. How many kinds of brutes have been tamed?
20. By whom have they been tamed?
21. What law in Genesis agrees with this?
22. Is the "man" verse 8 same as verse 7?
23. Why can no man tame this tongue?
24. Of what is it full?
25. If no man can tame it why blame it?
26. What contradictory use is made of the tongue?
27. State a natural law that would shame this.
28. On this principle where is the divided tongue?
29. Explain "conversation" verse 13.
30. Of what should it consist?
31. What kind of man is expected to do this?
32. Show relation between meekness and wisdom.
33. Would this cause the tongue to be tamed?
34. Describe bitter envying.
35. Where do these evils originate?
36. What system of truth meant in 14th verse?
37. Is the above one form of wisdom?
38. Where does it belong?
39. Explain being sensual.

40. Why is it devilish?
41. State results of envying and strife.
42. Does this violate Col. 3: 15?
43. From where does the desired wisdom come?
44. What is its first characteristic?
45. Compare the 2nd with Rom. 12: 18.
46. Is it easy to be persuaded?
47. Full of what?
48. How does it differ from 2: 1, etc.?
49. What fruit is sown by such like persons?
50. In what condition is it sown?

#### Chapter 4

1. From whence come wars?
2. Among whom are these wars?
3. What causes their desires to fail?
4. Why does verse 3 not agree with Matt. 7: 7, 8?
5. To what class of evils does James refer?
6. What friendship is against God?
7. Who is counted an enemy of God?
8. How does this agree with Gal. 6: 10?
9. Distinguish worldliness and the man in the world.
10. What scripture saying does James refer to?
11. What causes our evil spirit to lust as here considered?
12. Of what does God give more?
13. Is this given to all indiscriminately?
14. How does God deal with the proud?
15. To whom must we submit?
16. Through what means may we do this?
17. State the required attitude toward the devil.
18. Compare this with Eph. Eph. 4: 27.
19. Tell effect this will have on the devil.
20. Which must draw near first?
21. How may sinners' hands become cleansed?
22. Who are meant by double minded?
23. By what may the heart be purified?
24. What kind of mourning is meant in 9th verse?
25. For what reason was this here commanded?
26. In whose sight must our humility be evident?
27. State the reward of this sort of humility.

28. Does verse 11 forbid our rebuking sin?
29. In what sense are we not to pass sentence?
30. If we do so, what official position is assumed?
31. Show difference between doer of law and a judge.
32. How many and who is lawgiver?
33. State his ability as judge and lawgiver.
34. Is it wrong to plan for temporal gain?
35. What frame of mind is condemned?
36. Why is such frame of mind improper?
37. To what is the life compared?
38. Does this teach that life is unimportant?
39. What causes it to vanish as does vapor?
40. Does vapor still exist after vanishing?
41. Is this true also of our life?
42. On what condition should we make our plans?
43. Does God control nature?
44. In what were they rejoicing?
45. State James' estimate of such rejoicing.
46. Illustrate the definition of sin given here.
47. What does God do for the humble?
48. Is mourning, v. 9, same as Matt. 5: 4?
49. How may we know what is good?
50. Would popularity affect the case any?

### Chapter 5

1. Against what men does James now write?
2. How does this differ from second chapter?
3. For what are these men told to weep?
4. What are against them?
5. In what condition had their riches become?
6. Are garments moth-eaten that are in use?
7. What would the condition here indicate?
8. State what is indicated by rusting of metal.
9. What constitutes the witness here?
10. In what sense will it eat their flesh?
11. For what days is their treasure waiting?
12. How had these rich men become so?
13. Is it wrong to hire reapers?
14. What sound reaches the divine ears?
15. Explain the word "sabaoth" in 4th verse.

16. How had these men lived?
17. What fact made their pleasure a sin?
18. Explain the figure in last of verse five.
19. At whose expense had they lived thus?
20. How had they dealt with the just?
21. Who is "he" in verse six?
22. Find these persons in verse seven.
23. State the conditions calling for patience.
24. At what event may they expect justice?
25. What occupation is used as illustration?
26. Explain "early and latter rain."
27. What will patience do for our hearts?
28. How does close of verse 8 agree with our date?
29. Why not grudge against each other?
30. Who stands at the door?
31. To what men does James then refer?
32. How had they been able to speak?
33. State what example they set.
34. Which ones were counted happy?
35. Of what special case does he speak?
36. Does he refer to him as a real person?
37. Explain expression "end of the Lord."
38. On what subject does James write above all?
39. Who else has given teaching on this subject?
40. What words show the restriction to be total?
41. Instead of swearing what must we say?
42. Lest we fall into what?
43. By whom would we be condemned?
44. Those pressed with hardships should do what?
45. What may the merry appropriately do?
46. Were these the days of miracles?
47. Did Elders possess miraculous gifts?
48. Was oil ever used in miraculous cases? Mark 6: 13.
49. Would use of oil preclude miracle act?
50. What does he say prayer of faith will do?
51. What is promised in *addition* to healing?
52. Would sins constitute spiritual sickness?
53. Does this not come *after* the other healing?
54. Would this not show the other not to be spiritual?
55. Must we confess our faults to a priest?

56. Would this make verse 16 mean spiritual healing?
57. Does this come *after* healing of 14th verse?
58. Why could Elias accomplish the miracle?
59. When does a brother need converting?
60. What is accomplished by the reformer?

## Questions on I Peter

### Chapter 1

1. State the official positions of Peter.
2. Why does he say "strangers"?
3. In what country are the provinces named?
4. Give another name for elect.
5. According to whose foreknowledge?
6. How does this admit of our responsibility?
7. In what manner does the Spirit sanctify?
8. Unto obedience to what law is meant here?
9. How is the blood of Christ sprinkled?
10. What quantity of the grace and peace of God given?
11. What is the relation of God to Christ?
12. He hath begotten whom again?
13. Unto what kind of hope?
14. What was their former hope?
15. By what event was that hope killed?
16. By what event was the new one brought forth?
17. To what kind of inheritance is the new one?
18. Where is it reserved?
19. For whom is it reserved?
20. What power of God is used for its keeping?
21. Through what on their part?
22. When is it to be revealed?
23. Why are these brethren now in heaviness?
24. How should it affect their hope?
25. How precious is this tried faith?
26. In what condition will it be found?
27. At what time will this appear?
28. Why love Christ though not seeing him?
29. In what degree do they rejoice?
30. State the end or object of their faith.
31. Who had written concerning this salvation?
32. What spirit of inquiry did they have?
33. Of what did the Spirit in them testify?
34. How much of the subjects was revealed to them?
35. Who is antecedent of "them," verse 12?



36. With what power did they preach?
37. When was this H. G. sent down from heaven?
38. Who else desired to see into these things?
39. Why was it kept from all these? Eph. 3: 10.
40. Repeat exhortation based on above.
41. To what event should hope extend?
42. Conduct themselves as what kind of children?
43. What was their condition of mind formerly?
44. According to what example should they walk?
45. What scripture is here cited?
46. How does the Father regard persons?
47. In what manner will he judge?
48. How pass the time of our sojourn?
49. Does "sojourn" agree with "strangers," verse 1?
50. How were they not redeemed?
51. From what had they been redeemed?
52. By what had they been redeemed?
53. From when was he foreordained for this use?
54. Manifest in what times?
55. What class of persons is benefited by it?
56. How had they purified their souls?
57. How was the truth given to the world?
58. What mutual service should this cause?
59. Of what source were they born again?
60. Why is this not like grass and human glory?
61. By what means is the Word preached to us?

## Chapter 2

1. Laying aside all what?
2. What manner of babes are they?
3. By what had they been begotten?
4. This would suggest what kind of milk?
5. Had they already tasted this milk?
6. This should cause what attitude toward it?
7. Is such attitude natural?
8. For what purpose is this milk?
9. State the kind of stone they came unto.
10. What other stone had given life?
11. By what men was this last stone rejected?
12. How are Christians used as stones?

13. What kind of sacrifice should they offer?
14. What scripture is here quoted?
15. Where was this Sion?
16. State the purposes of this stone.
17. To whom only is he precious?
18. What kind of stone is he to others?
19. Whose fault is it so?
20. How were these a chosen generation?
21. Contrast royal priesthood with former one.
22. Who purchased them as a people?
23. Whose possession would that make them?
24. Is this why they are peculiar to him as a people?
25. For what use did Christ purchase them?
26. What were these people according to the flesh?
27. State the advantage of right kind of walk.
28. State proper conduct toward the government.
29. By what may we silence foolish ignorance?
30. How are we free and servants at same time?
31. Honor and fear whom?
32. Love what?
33. Would this be restricted to "home congregation"?
34. State the command to servants.
35. Any exceptions as to kind of masters?
36. What would get credit of being thankworthy?
37. How must we suffer to be approved of God?
38. Is suffering justly worthy of praise?
39. Toward whom must our conscience be pure?
40. To what experience have we been called?
41. What example do we have left to us?
42. In what sense can we follow his steps?
43. How did Jesus meet temptation to sin?
44. What was not found in his mouth?
45. How did he treat his revilers?
46. To whom did he commit his cause?
47. What did he bear on the tree?
48. State what part of his being bore these.
49. That we might do what?
50. How can his stripes heal us?
51. In what condition were those people formerly?
52. To whom have they returned?

**Chapter 3**

1. State the subjection required of wives.
2. Does this include worldly husbands?
3. What good might be accomplished by such conduct?
4. What should husbands be permitted to behold?
5. Should the wives adorn themselves?
6. What adornment should not be used?
7. What part of her being should be adorned?
8. Of what should the ornament consist?
9. In whose sight is this valuable?
10. State the examples the writer cites.
11. Why would Sarah call her husband lord?
12. Who may be descendants of Sarah?
13. Why would the term lord not be required today?
14. State the instructions to husbands.
15. In what sense is she the weaker vessel?
16. On what ground are they equal?
17. What might hinder their prayers?
18. State proper personal treatment between brethren.
19. Return what for railing?
20. This will cause us to inherit what?
21. State the way to life and good days.
22. Explain how to eschew evil.
23. Whose prayers will the Lord hear?
24. What sufferings should make us happy?
25. Be not afraid of what?
26. How can we sanctify the Lord in our heart?
27. What must we be ready to answer?
28. When must we be ready to give this?
29. How can we make this readiness?
30. In what mind should we make our answer?
31. What conscience will above give us?
32. How may the adversary be made ashamed?
33. For what deeds is it better to suffer?
34. In which would we imitate Christ?
35. Who are the unjust in verse 18?
36. For what purpose did he thus suffer?
37. In what sense was he put to death?
38. By what was he made alive?
39. How many Holy Spirits?

40. Did this Spirit ever serve Jesus before?
41. In whose days was the preaching done?
42. Why connect Christ with him?
43. Explain this "prison" in light of Isa. 42: 7; 61: 1.
44. At what time were these spirits in prison?
45. How long did God wait?
46. What was Noah doing besides building the ark?
47. By what power did he do this preaching?
48. By whose direction did it go to Noah?
49. By what were the eight souls saved?
50. Of what is this water a figure?
51. From what does it save us?
52. Is good conscience necessary to salvation?
53. What great fact makes this salvation possible?
54. State where Jesus was at time of this writing.

#### Chapter 4

1. For whom has Christ suffered?
2. How should we arm ourselves?
3. What will this mind cause us to endure?
4. State what will cease after the suffering.
5. How should we not live afterward?
6. Had they ever lived in these things?
7. What does Peter mean was sufficient?
8. Whose will is served by the life of sin?
9. Define lasciviousness.
10. Illustrate revelings.
11. What is the meaning of banqueting?
12. Who is antecedent of "they," verse 4?
13. State what is being thought as strange.
14. What does it cause them to speak?
15. To whom shall account be given?
16. Who shall give this account?
17. What preaching is here mentioned?
18. Why *was* preached, but *are* dead?
19. For what reason was the preaching done?
20. Will all mankind be judged?
21. Do *all* need be given a chance in this life?
22. Could this be restricted to people of Noah's day?
23. Why should we be sober and pray?

24. What is accomplished by charity?
25. In what spirit should hospitality be used?
26. On what ground should all be free hearted?
27. What is our responsibility to God?
28. What should be the standard in our speaking?
29. In what place may such words be found?
30. To what extent is ministering required of a man?
31. In all this who will get the glory?
32. For what does he prepare their minds?
33. Is it necessary for Christians to suffer?
34. In what should they rejoice as partakers?
35. If partakers of sufferings then what?
36. For what name should we consider reproach as happiness?
37. What spirit does this indicate?
38. Who is meant by "their part"?
39. What suffering does he forbid?
40. What did Paul do when made to suffer?
41. Is this not what the penal law is for?
42. Does this not make self-protection right?
43. How could one suffer as a Christian?
44. If he does, in what name should he suffer?
45. Who will get glory out of such suffering?
46. Why must such suffering be expected now?
47. Where must judgment or suffering begin now?
48. Answer question first part of verse 17.
49. Why are the righteous scarcely saved?
50. To whom should righteous commit themselves?

### Chapter 5

1. What officials does Peter exhort?
2. State his own official position.
3. What was he besides this?
4. Of what is he partaker?
5. What must the Elders do for the flock?
6. In what spirit must they do this?
7. Must not be what?
8. Instead what must they be to the flock?
9. Who is to appear some time?
10. What will the faithful Elder receive then?
11. State the command to younger ones.

12. By what should all be clothed?
13. Give the motive for this.
14. How can all submit in view of verse 2?
15. Should our humility be voluntary?
16. If it is what will be the reward?
17. Where cast our care?
18. What reason is given for this privilege?
19. Explain how to be sober.
20. What is meaning of vigilance?
21. Against what person must we be on guard?
22. In what form is he here represented?
23. Is he always in this form?
24. What is the object of his search?
25. How may we know him?
26. In what manner does he devour his prey?
27. How may we prevent his destroying us?
28. With what weapon should we attack him?
29. Cite an instance where this plan worked?
30. Does Satan know anything about this weapon?
31. How may we be able to use it better than he?
32. What advantage may we have? Eph. 6: 11.
33. Have any brethren ever defeated him?
34. To whom are we referred here for help?
35. He will do this *after* what?
36. By what means may we be established?
37. Distinguish between "strengthen" and "settle."
38. Who did this writing for Peter?
39. Give the other form of his name.
40. What other apostle did he labor with?
41. How does Peter describe him?
42. Distinguish between "exhort" and "testify."
43. To what does "this" refer in verse 12?
44. What like relation did church at Babylon have?
45. Were various places called by this name?
46. Who was Marcus?
47. Was he the natural son of the apostle?
48. What is a kiss of charity?
49. Was Peter starting a custom?
50. To what class does the apostle grant peace?

## Questions on II Peter

### Chapter 1

1. How does Peter address the readers of the epistle?
2. Compare this with previous epistle.
3. Does God give faith as direct gift?
4. Where is God's righteousness revealed?
5. Would that be the place to learn of such?
6. Grace and peace come through what knowledge?
7. Is grace in proportion to our knowledge?
8. What is God's power to salvation?
9. State what this power gives us.
10. What knowledge is necessary to receive these?
11. State what are given to us by this means.
12. This will let us partake of what?
13. What escape is referred to here?
14. Is this all that is necessary?
15. What quality must accompany our adding?
16. To what are we told to add?
17. Why add anything to it if it is perfect?
18. Give another name for virtue as used here.
19. We must add knowledge of what?
20. Does temperance mean moderate use of drink?
21. Patient in what circumstances?
22. How may we recognize godliness?
23. Show difference between *brotherly* kindness and other.
24. What is meant by charity?
25. Cite case where word cannot mean liberality.
26. In what place must these things be?
27. Should they remain *in* us?
28. What should these things make us become?
29. Could a tree be unfruitful yet not barren?
30. Who is the blind man?
31. What has he forgotten?
32. Compare this thought with Heb. 2: 1.
33. What quality of verse 5 is repeated?
34. Name the two things we can make sure.
35. To what phases of our obedience do these refer?

36. On what condition may we never fall?
37. Does this teach "once in grace always in grace"?
38. Into what will we be admitted?
39. How does that differ from the Church?
40. How generous will be this admittance?
41. Compare this with 1 Peter 4: 18.
42. Had these brethren ever learned this before?
43. State the purpose for repeating it.
44. Explain "present truth" verse 12.
45. What is "this tabernacle," verse 13?
46. By what would he stir them up?
47. Is such stirring beneficial today?
48. What does he expect to occur shortly?
49. Where did he get this information?
50. Explain "decease" in verse 15.
51. What does he here disclaim to have followed?
52. To what degree was he a witness?
53. What occasion is he writing about?
54. From where did the voice come?
55. What does he have in addition to this vision?
56. How does he here illustrate prophecy?
57. Why such a comparison? See verse 20.
58. Why were the prophets somewhat in the dark?
59. How did the prophecy *not* come?
60. Then how could they prophesy according to surety?

### Chapter 2

1. Were all prophets of the true kind?
2. Did their kind die with them?
3. What will they bring in?
4. In what manner will they do this?
5. To what length will they go in their teaching?
6. What will this bring upon themselves?
7. Will they have any following?
8. What evil speaking will result?
9. State the motive of this movement.
10. What is meaning of "feigned words"?
11. Tell what is about to come upon them.
12. Can angels sin?
13. What did God do with certain angels?



14. To what are they reserved?
15. Is there any plan for their redemption?
16. What was the "old world" in verse five?
17. Noah and how many others were saved?
18. What was the matter with Sodom and Gomorra?
19. State what was made of them.
20. What kind of man was Lot?
21. Does this apply after moving to Sodom?
22. Did he prevent the wickedness of Sodom?
23. How could he be considered just?
24. To what extent did he fret over the evil?
25. What deliverance will God give the righteous?
26. Does this mean he will prevent temptations?
27. When will the unjust be punished?
28. Will any "get their hell in this life"?
29. How do the unrighteous walk?
30. State their attitude towards being ruled.
31. How do they dare to speak?
32. Whose will do these wish to follow?
33. To what characters is reference made here?
34. How should their example shame others?
35. Of what things do these evil ones speak?
36. To what transient creatures are they compared?
37. What is to be their miserable end?
38. Whose reward will they receive?
39. Describe their character among others.
40. State the character of their eyes.
41. From what cannot they cease?
42. How do they affect unstable ones?
43. Tell what exercise they practice.
44. What kind of a generation are they?
45. Whose way do they follow?
46. Tell the motive of such ways.
47. How was Balaam rebuked?
48. What sort of humiliation does this imply?
49. How useful is a well without water?
50. What is the comparison here?
51. Tell what is reserved for all such.
52. By what means do they do their alluring?
53. Through what nature do they succeed?

54. What class can they allure?
55. Tell what they promise as an inducement.
56. Show their inconsistency at the same time.
57. What will make things worse than in the beginning?
58. State what would have been better.
59. Then should men hesitate from becoming saved?
60. What comparison is made in last verse?

### Chapter 3

1. State the purpose of the second epistle.
2. Do men need being reminded today?
3. Consider this with Heb. 2: 1.
4. Of whose words is he specially speaking now?
5. What days are referred to?
6. Give a meaning of scoff.
7. After what principles do these walk?
8. What promise do they mock at?
9. Who are the fathers in 4th verse?
10. Did they state the truth in this verse?
11. Did they know whereof they spoke?
12. What kind of ignorance did they have?
13. To what is reference made by "heavens," verse 5?
14. Where is this "word of God" recorded?
15. Cite the record for last part of 5th verse.
16. What world is meant in 6th verse?
17. State the circumstance meant in this passage?
18. Was the earth destroyed at this time?
19. Is it to be destroyed in the future?
20. Will it be destroyed by a flood?
21. Can you answer above question from Genesis?
22. On what day will the earth be destroyed?
23. State the meaning of perdition.
24. Will it be same day the earth is destroyed?
25. Does this give promise of another chance for unsaved?
26. Why the comparison in 8th verse?
27. State the duration of the next life.
28. Subtract one day from it and what is left?
29. Subtract 1000 years and what is left?
30. Would this explain verse 8?
31. Instead of slackness what is God showing?

32. What is he not willing for?
33. Will some perish anyway?
34. Explain how God's will is not always done.
35. What is to come as a thief?
36. Why the comparison?
37. What shall pass away at that day?
38. Tell what is to melt.
39. What will happen to the earth?
40. Is this same earth as verse 5 and 7?
41. What is to happen to all these things?
42. State the exhortation of the apostle here.
43. To what should we anxiously look?
44. Find the promise mentioned in 13th verse.
45. Distinguish the new earth from present one.
46. What kind of persons shall inherit new earth?
47. Why speak of *heavens* and earth as our new home?
48. Will the new home be spiritual only?
49. From what is the imagery drawn?
50. Give a reason for making such drawing.
51. For what reason should we be diligent?
52. How should we consider longsuffering of God?
53. To what does he ascribe Paul's writings?
54. On what subject had he written?
55. What class will wrest his writings?
56. May they all be understood?
57. Of what should we beware?
58. This might cause what kind of fall?
59. Instead, what should we do?
60. What must grow along with grace?

## Questions on I John

### Chapter I

1. What was from the beginning?
2. Beginning of what?
3. Where did John speak of this before?
4. Who are the "we" that have heard?
5. State how they could see and handle this.
6. Was this handling literal?
7. What was manifested?
8. Who were required to see it?
9. For what benefit was this all done?
10. With whom was eternal life vested?
11. What was to be shown?
12. With what were they to have fellowship?
13. With whom did the apostles have fellowship?
14. For what purpose does John write these things?
15. What declaration was to be made?
16. State the central subject of the writing.
17. What kind of light is meant?
18. Does this principle dwell unmixed with God?
19. Who is the liar first described by the apostle?
20. This liar will not do what?
21. Of what does this darkness consist?
22. What is necessary for light to benefit us?
23. Give meaning of fellowship.
24. Why must we be in light to fellowship Him?
25. From how much sin will the blood cleanse us?
26. Is the blood literally applied?
27. On what condition will it be applied?
28. Where may we find this light?
29. What constitutes walking in it?
30. When are we self-deceived?
31. What is not in us then?
32. On what condition will God forgive us?
33. Why will he do so?
34. How completely will he cleanse us?
35. Through what ransom will he do this?

36. What would make God out a liar?
37. State what confession of sin would also require.
38. Who are meant by "we" in this passage?
39. Does this imply that disciples might sin?
40. To deny existence of sin makes us what?
41. Does this apply only when we are aliens?
42. Distinguish "have no sin" and "have not sinned."
43. Would saying either make one a liar?
44. If we make God a liar what is not in us?
45. Without that word what is our fate?
46. If God is true then what are those who differ?
47. What saying of Paul teaches this same thing?
48. Can two people be true if they contradict?
49. What being is always right?
50. Those who differ from him are always what?

### Chapter 2

1. Who are the little children referred to?
2. What shows they cannot be infants?
3. To what end does John write to them?
4. Does this agree with previous chapter?
5. What words here show whether it does?
6. State the use of an advocate.
7. What qualified Jesus for this position?
8. Can you define the word propitiation?
9. How general may be the benefit of this?
10. Who is meant by "our" in verse two?
11. In what may we have knowledge of Him?
12. How is a liar defined in this place?
13. Not only a liar but what is not in him?
14. How does a man keep the word of God?
15. What identity will this prove?
16. State what will be perfected in such a man.
17. If in Him what does this imply we will do?
18. What special commandment does John now mention?
19. Why does he say it is not new and yet new?
20. What evil does he say has passed?
21. Give an indication here of being in darkness.
22. What will love of a brother prevent?
23. How may a man be blinded as to his brother?

24. Are all Christians of equal ability and growth?
25. What had been done for the little children?
26. Explain comparison, children, young, men, fathers.
27. How strong ones overcome the wicked one?
28. What should we not love?
29. If we do what is not in us?
30. Under what heads is all that is in the world?
31. Where was this first exhibited?
32. Name another noted occurrence of the same thing?
33. Of what source are all these things?
34. What is the destiny of this source?
35. How would you consider those who rely on this?
36. Who shall abide continually?
37. What time does the apostle say it is?
38. State what character has to come.
39. Define an antichrist.
40. From where did these characters come?
41. In what sense were they in such relation?
42. In what sense were they *not* in such relation?
43. What is the basis for the apostle's conclusion?
44. Explain unction with knowledge in verse 20.
45. How was this impartation given to the world?
46. What "all things" are meant here? See 2 Peter 1: 3.
47. State why John writes this epistle?
48. What two things are always from different source?
49. If a man denies divinity of Christ, what is he?
50. Must we acknowledge *both* Father and Son?
51. What about denying the virgin birth?
52. On what condition continue in Son and Father?
53. This will entitle us to what promise?
54. Against whom would John guard the disciples?
55. Explain the "anointing" in light of 20th verse.
56. What is the purpose of this anointing?
57. Where will it abide?
58. How independent will this make us of man?
59. State how complete is this knowledge?
60. Where should we abide?
61. This will give us what at his coming?
62. State mark of identity of those born of God,

**Chapter 3**

1. Of what would he have us take notice?
2. What fact shows the manner of love?
3. Was this favor restricted to Christians?
4. Why does the world not know sons of God?
5. Is our present form to be permanent?
6. Like whom are we to be?
7. Is he in that form now?
8. Does this prove Jesus changed his form?
9. What should this hope do for us?
10. How does all this affect idea of "future recognition"?
11. Why will hope in Christ benefit us?
12. Give one definition of sin as stated here.
13. Is it the only way one can sin?
14. Who is "he" in verse five?
15. What qualified him for his work?
16. State the condition that one "sinneth not."
17. What constitutes a righteous man?
18. Does verse 8 contradict 2: 1, 2?
19. Where did sin originate?
20. Who is it that is born of God?
21. By what seed is this begetting?
22. Are practice of sin, and sinning incidentally, the same?
23. Why does he say he cannot sin?
24. Explain "cannot" in light of Luke 11: 7; 14: 20.
25. Identify the children in verse ten.
26. What message is from the beginning?
27. State an opposite case in point.
28. What was the motive of Cain's action?
29. Is that the motive of persecutions today?
30. What is to be expected of the world?
31. State evidence of having passed into life.
32. Who abides in death?
33. What kind of death is this to be?
34. To whom is the hater compared?
35. What is the fate of all such?
36. How did Christ prove his love for us?
37. How may we do this? See Rom. 16: 4.
38. Also explain in light of verse 17 here.
39. What other writer dealt with this subject?

40. How far beyond words should our love go?
41. What will this give us before the Lord?
42. If our heart condemn us not, what about God?
43. How escape condemnation of our heart?
44. What will we receive if we do this?
45. What observance of ours accounts for this?
46. Whose pleasure will we be concerned about?
47. What belief and love are here connected?
48. If one is absent is the other absent?
49. On what condition may we dwell in Him?
50. What has been given us?
51. How may others than apostles have it?
52. This will bring whom into our lives?

#### Chapter 4

1. State the warning about spirits.
2. What is meant by trying them?
3. State who had gone out into the world?
4. By what rule are we to try the spirits?
5. How would this rule work today?
6. Is acknowledging Jesus as a good man sufficient?
7. Was his existence as a man ever denied by any one?
8. What did they deny concerning him?
9. Is denial of virgin birth today similar error?
10. Are those guilty considered not of God?
11. How old is such a doctrine?
12. Of whom are these children?
13. Who is antecedent of "them" verse four?
14. By what were they overcome?
15. Of what are these characters?
16. Is the same true of such today?
17. Why does the world hear them?
18. What class will hear the apostles?
19. Refusing to hear makes persons what?
20. What spirit is opposite to truth?
21. State most prominent idea in John's teaching.
22. From whom does he claim it originates?
23. What fact does he offer as proof?
24. For what purpose did God send his Son?
25. State the great reason we should love each other.



26. Must we see God to love him?
27. In what way will he dwell in us?
28. What confession does this call for?
29. Describe the mutual indwelling shown here.
30. What will this perfect love give us?
31. When will we need this possession most?
32. Like whom should we be while in this world?
33. Why should we be like him *now*? See 3: 1, 2.
34. Does verse 18 contradict 1 Peter 2: 17?
35. Give the two meanings of the word fear.
36. Which kind is banished by love?
37. Show why love will rid us of this fear.
38. Why do we love Him?
39. If so, what were we when he first loved us?
40. Why did he love us?
41. Does he love any besides his disciples now?
42. What charge does John repeat here?
43. Show reason for thinking such a one a liar.
44. Why are we expected to love One unseen?
45. By what kind of eyes may we see him?
46. How may these eyes become blinded? 2 Peter 1: 9.
47. Would such eyes help us love our brother?
48. Could they see excellencies invisible to others?
49. Could they also see invisible defects?
50. How often should our eyes be examined?

### Chapter 5

1. Identify one produced by the new birth.
2. What is the seed of the new birth?
3. State the central fact of the Gospel.
4. What belief begets one of God?
5. What love will be extended to the one begotten?
6. Is brotherly love an important evidence?
7. What is evidence of this love?
8. Does a disobedient man love the brethren?
9. What is said of the commandments of God?
10. Define the word in light of Matt. 11: 30.
11. What birth will overcome the world?
12. State what gives us victory over the world.
13. What must be the source of this weapon?

14. Show how such belief will overcome the world.
15. By what did Jesus come into the world?
16. Where is the blood line recorded?
17. At what circumstance did water first figure?
18. Was the Spirit in evidence here?
19. What three bear witness on earth today?
20. Where does the Spirit speak?
21. At what institution do we see the blood?
22. And where is water in evidence?
23. How does this testify on behalf of Christ?
24. Do men sometimes act on human testimony?
25. Which is the greater kind of testimony?
26. How is the witness "in himself" as in verse ten?
27. Disbelief makes God out as what?
28. State the purpose of the whole system.
29. What requests will God hear from us?
30. How may we avoid making wrong requests?
31. Does this require "special providence"?
32. For what manner of sin should a brother pray?
33. Identify first "he" verse 16 by Jas. 5: 16.
34. To whom should he pray?
35. What "life" is here meant?
36. Is it consistent to pray for what we see lost?
37. Is not he lost who rejects Christ?
38. Will this prevent the lost from returning voluntarily?
39. May some unrighteousness be reclaimed?
40. Who is the "wicked one" in verse 18?
41. What man sinneth (or practiceth) not?
42. By what does such a one keep himself?
43. In what does the whole world lie?
44. Was this to improve or to get worse?
45. What does John say he knows?
46. How could he know this?
47. Must we know this in order to serve Christ?
48. By what do we walk?
49. How do we obtain this assistance?
50. State the closing admonition.

## Questions on II John

1. What is John besides being an apostle?
2. To whom does he write this epistle?
3. Do we know her personal identity?
4. How could a woman be an elect lady? 1 Peter 1: 2.
5. Did the Church ever exist in private home?
6. Compare this case with Acts 16: 15.
7. In what sense does he extend love to her?
8. Who joined him in love to her?
9. For what sake is this love extended?
10. Where was this truth dwelling?
11. For how long was it to be the case?
12. State his benediction upon this woman.
13. Why associate Son *and* Father in mercy?
14. State feeling John has toward her children.
15. What caused this rejoicing?
16. This was according to whose law?
17. What subject is prominent with John?
18. What does he say about its age?
19. Did he have sentimental love in mind?
20. How was it manifested?
21. What must we do besides hear?
22. Who had entered into the world at this time?
23. State what they taught.
24. What are they here called besides deceivers?
25. Are such characters among us today?
26. What do they deny about Christ?
27. Why exhort to "look to yourselves"?
28. Explain this reward in light of 1 Cor. 3: 14.
29. Will our salvation depend on our success?
30. What reward might be lost here?
31. What is meant by doctrine of Christ verse 9?
32. Define the word transgress.
33. He who does such goes beyond what?
34. If he does this whom does he not have?
35. Without Him can one be saved?
36. In what are we exhorted to abide?

37. This gives us what two persons?
38. Can we have one without the other?
39. State antecedent of "this" doctrine verse 10.
40. Into what house must we not receive him?
41. Does this violate Rom. 12: 13?
42. May we receive him as to hospitality?
43. May we wish him well as a man here?
44. Does this permit endorsing his teaching?
45. If we endorse it what does it make us?
46. What is another word for partaker?
47. With what materials was this epistle composed?
48. Would that make it a dead letter?
49. What did John hope to do?
50. Explain last verse in light of first verse.

## Questions on III John

1. To whom is this epistle addressed?
2. Is it the only individually addressed epistle?
3. What is stated with reference to Gaius?
4. State the good will he expresses for him.
5. What was already prospering?
6. On what material can the soul prosper?
7. For what did he rejoice greatly?
8. By what means did he learn this?
9. What gives John his greatest joy?
10. In what relation does he represent Gaius?
11. How could this relation exist?
12. Was Gaius selfish in his conduct?
13. Was he partial in his good deeds?
14. Who are meant by strangers?
15. What did Paul command on this subject?
16. Yet to whom is our first obligation?
17. What had the favored ones borne for Gaius?
18. Of what had they borne this?
19. Where had they done so?
20. State the antecedent of "whom" 6th verse.
21. Explain "after a godly sort" in this verse.
22. How could this conduct be toward God?
23. Who went forth in verse 7?
24. Taking nothing of what, from the Gentiles?
25. For whose sake did they do this?
26. What apostolic examples have we for this?
27. Is a preacher required to do this?
28. What may he require of the church?
29. In receiving such as above what do we become?
30. On what principle could this be?
31. To whom did John write?
32. Did he have special authority to write?
33. Why did Diotrephes receive him not?
34. How might his evil desire be hindered by John?
35. Explain his desire in light of 2 Thes. 2: 7.
36. Did this decide John not to come?

37. In what way did Diotrephes oppose John?
38. State further how he treated brethren.
39. To what extent did he work against them?
40. What would John have Gaius to follow?
41. By what facts does he identify each kind?
42. State the general reputation of Demetrius.
43. And tell the special report he had.
44. What personal testimony was added to this?
45. Instead of writing further what does he expect?
46. What were materials were used in this letter?
47. Did that make it a dead letter?
48. What does he wish to be with him?
49. Who joined John in greetings?
50. What personal greeting did he here direct?

## Questions on Jude

1. Does Jude call himself an elder?
2. Whose brother is he?
3. To whom does he write?
4. How is it to be preserved in Christ Jesus?
5. By what are they called?
6. For what did he give diligence?
7. Explain "common" salvation?
8. Was Jude indifferent about writing?
9. How should they contend?
10. Does this violate 1 Cor. 1: 10: 11?
11. By what means was this faith delivered?
12. Why delivered unto the saints?
13. How had certain crept in?
14. In what sense had they been ordained of old?
15. What kind of men?
16. Made what perversion of grace of God?
17. What were they denying?
18. Why would such men want to deny Him?
19. What historic fact does Jude recall?
20. Does this agree with "once in grace always in grace"?
21. Do angels have their own proper sphere?
22. If they break over what is done?
23. Unto what day are they reserved?
24. What can they do to be redeemed?
25. To what did Sodom and others give themselves?
26. What is meant by "strange flesh"?
27. Explain last of verse 7 by 2 Thes. 1: 19.
28. What do they do as to flesh?
29. State their attitude toward dignitaries.
30. Whose example should shame them in this?
31. On what subject did they have this dispute?
32. What had been done with the body of Moses?
33. Did Michael know about the body of Moses?
34. Did the others know whereof they spoke?
35. How did they act as to what they did know?
36. From what basis did they know some things?

37. What is pronounced upon them here?
38. In what way had they gone?
39. Whom else did they imitate?
40. What was the motive?
41. Who is meant by Core?
42. Explain "feasts of charity."
43. Were they ever commanded?
44. What is significance of "clouds without water"?
45. Why "carried about of winds"?
46. Explain the figure of the trees here.
47. What kind of stars?
48. Into what will they wander?
49. What darkness does this astronomy represent?
50. What prophet is here mentioned?
51. Is his prophecy elsewhere recorded?
52. Compare these many saints with Matt. 27: 52, 53.
53. For what will the Lord come as to evil ones?
54. Had such characters been predicted before?
55. After what principles will they walk?
56. They have not what?
57. On what should the saints be built up?
58. Keep themselves in what?
59. Looking for what?
60. What "difference" is here commanded?
61. What should be hated?
62. How can a garment be thus spotted?
63. Compare verses 22, 23 with 1 Thes. 5: 14, 15.
64. Who is able to keep us from falling?
65. By what power does he do this?

### TRUE - FALSE TEST

#### Review: James to Jude

1. Temptations should be a matter of joy.
2. Every good gift is from God.
3. Christians should not show respect to persons.
4. We are justified by faith only.
5. The tongue can no man tame.
6. Divine wisdom is first peaceable then pure.
7. The devil will flee when resisted.
8. It is sin to know good and not do it.



9. We are forbidden to make oaths.
10. The apostles knew more than the prophets.
11. The angels understood these things.
12. Christ was a stumbling stone.
13. Disciples are kings and priests.
14. We must submit to the ordinances of man.
15. Obedient wives may convert their husbands.
16. The spirits preached to Noah while in prison.
17. Baptism saves people now.
18. We cannot be saved without a good conscience.
19. If accused of murder we must suffer it.
20. The righteous will scarcely be saved.
21. Peter was an Elder.
22. The devil always is an angel of light.
23. All things pertaining to godliness are given.
24. Faith needs nothing added to it.
25. It is possible to fall.
26. It is possible to keep from falling.
27. Peter expected to die.
28. Prophecies were the suggestions of the prophets.
29. God did not spare the angels that sinned.
30. Noah was a preacher of righteousness.
31. Lot was condemned for being in Sodom.
32. Unjust are reserved to day of judgment.
33. God will deliver righteous out of trials.
34. Adulterous eyes are not quieted by gratification.
35. An animal rebuked a man.
36. Some men were willingly ignorant.
37. The Lord will come in guise of a thief.
38. This earth is to be destroyed by fire.
39. The Word is from the beginning.
40. All men have committed sin.
41. Jesus died for all.
42. We are now like our Saviour.
43. We shall be like him in next life.
44. Sons of God are those whom God loves most.
45. A Christian is unable to do wrong.
46. We may pass from death unto life.
47. We ought to lay down our lives for brethren.
48. We should not believe every spirit.

49. Our love for God caused him to love us.
50. It is possible for us to overcome the world.
51. Belief in Christ begets us for God.
52. False teachers are to be rejected.
53. Endorsing him makes us partakers.
54. John was an Elder.
55. He placed Diotrephes in place of prominence.
56. Jude commanded us to contend.
57. Angels cannot sin.
58. Sodomites are sentenced to eternal fire.
59. Michael gave the body of Moses to the devil.
60. God is the only wise Saviour.

## Questions on Revelation

### Chapter 1

1. What did God give to Jesus Christ?
2. It was to show what?
3. To whom were they to be shown?
4. By whom was it signified?
5. Unto whom was it signified?
6. What did he hear?
7. Tell what should be read and heard.
8. If so what is the promise?
9. What should be done with things written?
10. Where were the seven churches?
11. Tell who was to write to them.
12. What benedictions were they to receive?
13. From what person were they to be received?
14. From where did the spirits proceed?
15. What other person was united in giving these?
16. Tell what is said of his testimony.
17. In what sense was he the first?
18. Among whom is he the prince?
19. What has he done for us?
20. He has made us to be what?
21. What is to be ascribed to him forever?
22. With what will he come?
23. How many eyes shall see him?
24. What about the ones who pierced him?
25. Tell what all kindreds of the earth will do.
26. State John's attitude toward this matter.
27. Who is meant by Alpha and Omega?
28. What is associated with Alpha and Omega?
29. How many tenses describe his existence?
30. Who is the "I" of 9th verse?
31. State his relation to the churches.
32. In what was he a companion?
33. In what kingdom was he their companion?
34. Tell in what isle the apostle was.
35. Why was he there?

36. In what condition was he placed?
37. On what day of the week was it?
38. What did he hear behind him?
39. Tell what he was saying.
40. What was John told to write?
41. To whom was he to send it?
42. Name the different churches.
43. Why did John turn himself?
44. Tell what he saw.
45. Who was in the midst thereof?
46. How was he clothed?
47. By what was he girded?
48. Describe his head and hair.
49. And also his eyes.
50. Describe his feet.
51. What was his voice like?
52. Tell what was in his right hand.
53. What came out of his mouth?
54. Describe his countenance.
55. Seeing him what did John do?
56. Tell what he did for John then.
57. What assurance did he give him?
58. State the brief history he gave of himself.
59. What did he say he had?
60. State the three things John was to write.
61. Of what mysteries was he to write?
62. Tell what the seven stars represent.
63. And the seven candlesticks.

### Chapter 2

1. To which church did he write first letter?
2. How was the authorship here described?
3. What did he say he knew?
4. Tell what they could not bear.
5. What tests had they made?
6. How had they terminated?
7. What had they done for his name's sake?
8. Why was there something against this church?
9. What should they remember?
10. Tell what they were told first to do.

11. What works were they to do?
12. If not what would be done to them?
13. What did they have that was commended?
14. How should ears be used?
15. Where is the tree of life?
16. Who may eat of it?
17. Describe author of letter to Smyrna.
18. What did he know about this church?
19. Were they rich or poor?
20. Who had blasphemed?
21. Of what institution were they?
22. What was this church bidden not do?
23. Tell what the devil was going to do.
24. For what end would this be?
25. What were they to have?
26. How long must they be faithful?
27. Tell the reward to be gained.
28. What should be heard?
29. If one overcomes what will he escape?
30. Describe author of letter to Pergamos.
31. What did He know of this church?
32. At what place did this church dwell?
33. What had this church held fast?
34. Tell what it had not denied.
35. What special trial was mentioned?
36. Whose doctrine did this church encourage?
37. In what way did it encourage this?
38. What was the doctrine of Balaam?
39. State the other false doctrine they encouraged.
40. What was God's feeling toward this doctrine?
41. What were they exhorted to do?
42. Who is "them" in verse 16?
43. Tell what may be given to eat.
44. To whom will it be given?
45. What gift will be made him besides?
46. Who will know the secret?
47. Who authorized the letter to Thyatira?
48. Describe his appearance here.
49. What works were accredited to this church?
50. Tell which item was increased.

51. What character was suffered among them?
52. Tell what she professed to be.
53. What influences did she have?
54. What opportunity had the Lord given her?
55. With what result?
56. What association will God force upon her?
57. How could they escape this lot?
58. What would be killed?
59. All the churches would be made know what?
60. How will he deal to every one?
61. What depths had some not known?
62. How were they to be treated by the Lord?
63. What should they hold fast?
64. To whom will power be given?
65. How long must they keep His works?
66. By what shall he rule?
67. From whom was this power received?
68. What bright thing will be given?
69. Who is saying things to the churches?

### Chapter 3

1. Identify author of letter to Sardis.
2. What was known of this church?
3. What was it exhorted to strengthen?
4. Tell what was wrong with its works.
5. What were they admonished to remember?
6. In what manner might the Lord come upon them?
7. What was said of a few of their number?
8. Tell what was promised them.
9. On what ground was this promised?
10. How will the victors be clothed?
11. What assurance concerning their names?
12. Where will they be acknowledged?
13. What should all hearers do?
14. To which church is next letter addressed?
15. What key is held by the author?
16. Who may and who may not open and close?
17. Tell what is acknowledged here.
18. What is set before this church?
19. Tell what cannot be done with it.

20. Of what did they have even though a little?
21. How had they treated His name?
22. What synagogue is mentioned?
23. Tell what claim they made.
24. Of what does the Lord accuse them?
25. To whom will they be compelled to come?
26. What must they do there?
27. They will be made to know what?
28. What had this church kept?
29. For this what was to be the reward?
30. For what was that hour to come?
31. When will the Lord come?
32. What should they hold fast?
33. Lest what?
34. What will be made of him who overcomes?
35. Tell what he shall not do anymore.
36. What names will be written upon him?
37. What and where is the city of God?
38. What privilege must we give those with ears?
39. To what church was the seventh letter?
40. What kind of witness is the author?
41. State the name given to him here.
42. Of what was he the beginning?
43. State the kind of works this church had.
44. Who knew this?
45. Tell what he would have preferred.
46. In what manner will they be rejected?
47. Of what did they boast?
48. How many defects did they have instead?
49. What were they counseled to buy for riches?
50. How should they be clothed?
51. This was to hide what?
52. What should be done for their eyes?
53. How does the Lord indicate his love?
54. In what way should they show their zeal?
55. Where does the Lord stand?
56. Tell what he is doing there?
57. On what condition will he enter?
58. Upon entering what will he do?
59. Where will the victors sit?

60. With whom will they sit?
61. With whom does He sit?
62. Why was he allowed to sit there?
63. To whom did the Spirit speak?

#### Chapter 4

1. What did John see opened in heaven?
2. Tell what he heard.
3. What was it like?
4. Where was John told to come?
5. He was to be shown what?
6. What did he find himself in?
7. Tell how soon this happened.
8. What did he behold?
9. Where was it set?
10. Was it occupied?
11. Describe the looks of the person John saw.
12. What was roundabout the throne?
13. Describe the sight of this.
14. What were stationed round the throne?
15. With whom were they occupied?
16. How were they clothed?
17. What did they have on their heads?
18. From where did lightning proceed?
19. What else came from this?
20. Tell what seven objects John saw.
21. What were they doing?
22. In what place were they doing this?
23. What did these represent?
24. Tell what was before the throne.
25. To what was it like?
26. What were in the midst of the throne?
27. In what other position were these?
28. What did they possess in full measure?
29. How were they located?
30. To what was the first beast likened?
31. The second?
32. What did the third beast have?
33. Tell what the fourth beast was like.
34. What was common to all four?



35. Tell what they possessed inwardly?
36. When did they rest?
37. What person did they praise?
38. How did they describe his existence?
39. What else did the beasts offer now?
40. To whom did they offer these?
41. Describe the extent of his life.
42. Before whom did the 24 elders fall?
43. When did they do so?
44. What did they do toward Him?
45. Tell what they cast before the throne.
46. What did they call the one on the throne?
47. They accorded Him to be worthy of what?
48. What had he created?
49. Why were they created?
50. Was that pleasure still continuing?

### Chapter 5

1. Where did John see one sitting?
2. Tell what was in his hand.
3. On what side was it written?
4. How was it sealed?
5. What kind of angel did he see?
6. Tell what kind of voice he had.
7. What did he wish done to the book?
8. And what to the seals?
9. Could a man be found to do this?
10. What three places were searched in vain?
11. Was inability restricted to opening the seals?
12. What did this cause John to do?
13. Who then spoke to him?
14. Tell what he bade him not do.
15. To what lion did he then refer?
16. How was he related to David?
17. What had he prevailed to open?
18. Tell what he could do to the seals.
19. Whom did John then behold?
20. Where was it standing?
21. What had happened to it?
22. Tell what parts it possessed.

23. What did they represent?
24. To what place are they sent?
25. Who then came to the one on the throne?
26. What did he take from his hand?
27. At this who fell down?
28. Before whom did they fall?
29. What did every one of them have?
30. Tell what they represented.
31. What kind of song did they sing?
32. To whom did they ascribe worthiness?
33. What was he worthy to take?
34. After taking it what could he do?
35. Tell what happened to him.
36. To whom had he redeemed them by his blood?
37. Who were the ones here said to be redeemed?
38. From where had they been redeemed?
39. To whom had thy been redeemed?
40. They had been made to be what?
41. To whom were they to be in this service?
42. What were they then to do?
43. Where was this to take place?
44. What did John then hear?
45. Tell where they were when heard.
46. How many of them?
47. With what kind of voice did they speak?
48. Whom were they praising?
49. What was he worthy to receive?
50. Tell who else John heard speaking.
51. Whom were they praising?
52. Where was he sitting?
53. Tell what they ascribed to him.
54. For how long was he worthy of it?
55. What did the four beasts then say?
56. Tell what the 24 elders then did.

### Chapter 6

1. What did the Lamb then do?
2. Then what kind of noise did John hear?
3. Tell what he heard one beast say.
4. What did he then see?

5. Tell what the rider had.
6. What was given to him?
7. What was it he went forth doing?
8. At opening of second seal who spoke?
9. Repeat what he said.
10. What creature then went out?
11. Was it with a rider?
12. Tell what he was empowered to take away.
13. What would people do to each other?
14. Tell what was given to this rider.
15. What was heard at opening of third seal?
16. Tell what John beheld then.
17. What was the rider carrying?
18. From where was a voice heard speaking?
19. What values were announced?
20. Tell the precaution that was given.
21. What seal was opened next?
22. At this what did John hear?
23. What did he then behold?
24. Tell the name of its rider.
25. With what was he followed?
26. What was given to him?
27. Tell what he could do with this.
28. How much of the earth could he affect?
29. What did John see under the altar?
30. Why not their bodies?
31. For what had they been slain?
32. At what seal did this appear?
33. What were they crying with?
34. For what were they crying?
35. On whom did they wish vengeance?
36. What were given to them?
37. They were told to do what?
38. For how long must they do so?
39. Which seal was opened next?
40. What happened then?
41. How were the sun and moon affected?
42. What happened to the stars?
43. To what was this compared?
44. What happened to the heaven?

45. And to the mountains and islands?
46. Who hid themselves?
47. Where did they hide?
48. For what did they call?
49. Why did they wish this?
50. What day were they fearing?

### Chapter 7

1. Whom did John see after this?
2. Where were they standing?
3. Tell what they were holding.
4. For what purpose were they holding them?
5. Whom did John see next?
6. From where was he coming?
7. Tell what he had.
8. How did he cry?
9. To whom did he cry?
10. What had been give to these?
11. Tell what they were told not to do.
12. For how long should they hold back?
13. State what John heard then.
14. From whom were the numbers reckoned?
15. State the number all told.
16. How were they distributed?
17. Which tribe was named instead of Dan?
18. How large multitude did John see next?
19. From what people were they?
20. Where did they stand?
21. How were they clothed?
22. What were in their hands?
23. How did they cry?
24. What did they ascribe to God?
25. Tell where He was sitting.
26. Whom did they associate with him?
27. Where did all the angels stand?
28. What posture of body did they take?
29. Tell what they did.
30. What conclusive word did they pronounce?
31. State what they ascribed to their God.
32. For how long should it be so?

33. Who then spoke to John?
34. State the question he asked.
35. Repeat John's answer.
36. Who answered the questioning?
37. Out of what had these persons come?
38. What had been done to their robes?
39. In what had this been done?
40. How did it leave them as to condition?
41. For this reason they are where?
42. They are doing what?
43. At what time are they here?
44. Who shall dwell among them?
45. How about their hunger?
46. And their thirst?
47. What will not light on them?
48. By whom shall they be fed?
49. Unto what will he lead them?
50. Tell what shall be wiped away.

### Chapter 8

1. What seal was opened next?
2. State what followed.
3. For how long did it continue?
4. What did John see then?
5. Tell what was given to them.
6. Where did the other angel stand?
7. What did he have?
8. Tell what was given unto him.
9. With what was he to offer it?
10. On what was he to offer it?
11. Where was this located?
12. Tell what became of the smoke.
13. With what was the censer then filled?
14. What was done with it then?
15. State what resulted in this.
16. What did seven angels have?
17. Tell what they prepared to do.
18. What followed sound of the first angel?
19. Upon what place were they cast?
20. With what results?

21. What appeared after 2nd angel's sound?
22. Into what was it cast?
23. State the result.
24. What part of the creatures died?
25. Tell what was destroyed.
26. What fell at sound of the third angel?
27. From where did it fall?
28. What was its appearance?
29. Upon what did it fall?
30. State the name of this star.
31. Tell what it turned into its own likeness.
32. What resulted to men?
33. How were the waters made to become?
34. What bodies smitten at sound of 4th angel?
35. Tell what portion of them was smitten.
36. What part of them was darkened?
37. For how long did the day not shine?
38. And what part of the night?
39. What did John see?
40. Did he hear anything?
41. Where was the angel seen?
42. How was he traveling?
43. What kind of voice was he using?
44. Tell what he pronounced thrice.
45. Upon whom were these to come?
46. Where did these creatures inhabit?
47. Was anything yet to come?
48. By what means were they to sound?
49. Through what beings was this to be done?
50. How many angels were there to sound yet?

### Chapter 9

1. Which angel sounded next?
2. At this what did John see fall?
3. From and to where did it fall?
4. What was given to him?
5. Tell what he did with it.
6. What arose out of it?
7. To what was it compared?
8. State immediate effects of the smoke.

9. What came out of the smoke?
10. To what place did they come?
11. What was given unto them?
12. To what was this compared?
13. What were they prohibited from doing?
14. Whom were they to touch?
15. What should they not do to the others?
16. But what should be done to them?
17. Describe their torment.
18. What will men seek in those days?
19. Shall they find it?
20. What will flee from them?
21. Describe shape of these locusts.
22. What was on their heads?
23. Describe their faces.
24. What kind of hair did they have?
25. To what were their teeth likened?
26. What did they have made like as of iron?
27. Tell what their wings sounded like.
28. What kind of tails did they have?
29. With what were these tails provided?
30. Tell what they had power to do.
31. What did they have over them?
32. Over what was he an angel?
33. State his two names.
34. What has now passed?
35. How many are to follow?
36. Which angel sounded next?
37. What did John then hear?
38. To whom did the voice speak?
39. What was he commanded to loose?
40. Where were they bound?
41. For what time were the four angels prepared?
42. What were they prepared to do?
43. Tell what John heard at this time.
44. What was the number?
45. Tell what he saw in the vision.
46. Describe breast plates of the riders.
47. And describe the heads of the horses.
48. What came out of their mouths?

49. Tell what effect it had on men.
50. Where was their power located?
51. To what were the tails likened?
52. What could they do with them?
53. Tell the stubbornness of rest of the men.

### Chapter 10

1. What did John see further?
2. From where did he come?
3. How was he clothed?
4. What was upon his head?
5. State the appearance of his face.
6. And that of his feet.
7. What was in his hand?
8. In what position was it?
9. Where did he place his right foot?
10. And where the other?
11. How did he cry?
12. To what was his cry likened?
13. When he cried how many voices were heard?
14. To what did these voices belong?
15. What was John about to do?
16. On what subject was he going to do this?
17. From where did he hear another voice?
18. What was he to seal up?
19. When was he to write them?
20. Which angel did he again see?
21. Tell what he lifted up.
22. Towards where did he lift it?
23. What form of saying did he utter?
24. By what person did he utter this speech?
25. What great works had he done?
26. State the subject of this oath.
27. Whose mystery was going to be finished?
28. In whose days will it be done?
29. To whom had this been declared?
30. By what class of persons was it declared?
31. What voice spake to John again?
32. From where did this voice come?
33. What was John told to take?



34. In whose hand was it now?
35. Tell where this angel was standing.
36. Did John comply with the command?
37. Repeat his request of the angel.
38. What was John told to do with the book?
39. How would it affect his body?
40. In what way would it be sweet?
41. What did he then do?
42. Tell how it affected his mouth.
43. Was its effect the same throughout?
44. How long until the effects came?
45. What work must John do again?
46. Before whom must this work be done?
47. How many angels mentioned in this chapter?
48. Tell how many voices.
49. What was announced to wait no longer?
50. What was forbidden to be revealed?

### Chapter 11

1. What was given to John?
2. Tell what it was like.
3. Who stood before him?
4. What was he to measure first?
5. What other items to be measured?
6. Tell what he was not to measure.
7. To what was it given?
8. What was to be trodden under foot.
9. For how long was it to be?
10. To whom will God give power?
11. For how long will they prophesy?
12. How will they be clothed through this time?
13. What other names are given to these beings?
14. Where do they stand?
15. Against whom will they issue fire?
16. With what effect?
17. Who else must be killed in same manner?
18. Tell what power these witnesses have.
19. How can they affect waters?
20. Upon what can they bring plagues?
21. What will they finish?

22. Then what shall ascend from the pit?
23. Against what will he make war?
24. With what result?
25. Where will their dead bodies lie?
26. Were these names literal?
27. What else had happened there?
28. Who shall see their dead bodies?
29. For how long will they see this?
30. What will they prevent from being done?
31. Tell what the dwellers on earth will do.
32. Why will they do all this?
33. What finally entered these bodies?
34. After how long a time?
35. What were they able to do then?
36. How did this affect those who saw it?
37. What was heard then?
38. Tell what the voice was saying.
39. What happened then?
40. By whom was this beheld?
41. What happened the same hour?
42. What portion of the city fell?
43. How many were slain?
44. How were the others affected?
45. What did it cause them to do?
46. Tell what is now about due.
47. What was now sounded?
48. From where were voices then heard?
49. What transformations did they announce?
50. Tell what Christ is to do.
51. What did the 24 elders then do?
52. To whom did they give thanks?
53. Tell what existence they ascribed to God.
54. What work did they also ascribe to him?
55. How were the nations affected?
56. What time had come?
57. Tell the two rewards about to be rendered.
58. What was opened in heaven?
59. Tell what was seen.
60. What were heard?

**Chapter 12**

1. What appeared in heaven?
2. Tell what personage was seen.
3. With what was she clothed?
4. Tell what was under her feet.
5. What was on her head?
6. How many stars did it have?
7. State the condition of this woman.
8. What other wonder appeared in heaven?
9. How many heads and horns did it have?
10. What did he do with his tail?
11. Where did the dragon stand?
12. What was his purpose?
13. Tell what the woman then did.
14. State what this child was to do.
15. What now was done with the child?
16. And what did the woman do now?
17. Tell what God had here done for her.
18. For how long will she be there?
19. What occurred in heaven?
20. Who were the combatants?
21. How did the contest end?
22. What was done to the dragon and his angels?
23. When did they return to their place there?
24. State the names of the dragon.
25. Where did John hear a voice?
26. In what were they rejoicing?
27. Who had been cast down?
28. By what did they overcome him?
29. What was their attitude toward death?
30. What were the heavens bid to do?
31. Why the woe to the inhabitants of the earth?
32. For what reason is the devil full of wrath?
33. What did the dragon realize?
34. This caused him to persecute whom?
35. What had the woman done?
36. Tell what was given to the woman.
37. For what use were they to her?
38. To what place did she fly?
39. How is she to be treated while there?

40. For how long will this continue?
41. From what face is she thus separated?
42. What was then cast from the serpent's mouth?
43. In what amount was it?
44. State his purpose in this.
45. What helped the women?
46. By what act did it do so?
47. How did this affect the dragon?
48. What did he go to make?
49. With whom was it to be?
50. What were these people keeping?

### Chapter 13

1. Where did John stand?
2. What did he see rise out of the sea?
3. How many heads and horns?
4. What were upon the horns?
5. Tell what he saw on the heads.
6. To what was the beast like?
7. Describe his feet.
8. And his mouth.
9. What were given to him?
10. What happened to one of the heads?
11. Tell what then was done to this.
12. How did this affect the world?
13. What was worshipped?
14. To what did it give power?
15. What else did they worship?
16. Tell what they ascribed to the beast.
17. What was given to him?
18. State another thing given to him.
19. How long was he to continue?
20. For what purpose did he open his mouth?
21. Against what did he blaspheme?
22. What was given to him?
23. With what result?
24. Over whom was power given to him?
25. How were the people of earth to treat him?
26. State the exceptions to this.
27. When was the Lamb slain?

28. Who is commanded to hear?
29. Who must go into captivity?
30. And who must be killed?
31. Tell who possessed patience and faith.
32. What did John now behold?
33. From where did it come?
34. In what was it like a lamb?
35. How did it speak?
36. What power did it exercise?
37. What did it cause the earth to do?
38. Tell what had been done for this beast.
39. State what he does.
40. Who saw these wonders?
41. Who were deceived?
42. By what were they deceived?
43. What was said to the people of the earth?
44. Tell what had wounded this beast.
45. To what could he give life?
46. This enabled the image to do what?
47. Whom would he cause to be killed?
48. What did he cause to be received?
49. Tell what classes were thus marked.
50. What restraint did this place on them?
51. Who were exempt from this restraint?
52. What is the number of the beast?

#### Chapter 14

1. What did John see at this time?
2. Where was it standing?
3. Who were standing with him?
4. Tell what was written on them?
5. What did he hear?
6. How did it sound?
7. What did he hear further?
8. Tell what they were doing.
9. Where were they singing?
10. Who alone knew this song?
11. What had been done for this throng?
12. State their moral character.
13. Whom do they follow?

14. What were the firstfruits unto God?
15. What was not in their mouth?
16. Tell their standing before the throne.
17. What person did John next see?
18. Tell what he was doing.
19. And state what he had.
20. To whom was he to deliver it?
21. Whom did he command men to fear?
22. What must they give to Him?
23. Tell what hour had arrived.
24. Whom must men worship?
25. What had he created?
26. Who followed all this?
27. Repeat his announcement.
28. What had she done?
29. Tell what person followed this.
30. Against what worship did he give warning?
31. State the penalty if unheeded.
32. With what shall he be tormented?
33. In what presence will this be done?
34. What ascends up forever?
35. When do they have rest?
36. Whom had they been worshipping?
37. What quality of the saints is shown here?
38. From where did John hear a voice?
39. What work was John told to do?
40. State what dead are to be blessed.
41. From what may they rest?
42. What will follow them?
43. Tell what John saw next.
44. Who was upon this?
45. Tell what John saw next?
46. And what was in his hand?
47. Who came next?
48. From where did he come?
49. To whom did he cry?
50. What did he direct him to do?
51. Why should he do so now?
52. What was then thrust in?
53. Tell what was done with the vine.

54. Where was it trodden?
55. What came out of the press?
56. How deep was this?
57. To what length did it reach?

### Chapter 15

1. What did John see now?
2. Where was it?
3. Was it small?
4. Was its appearance ordinary?
5. What beings did he see?
6. Tell what they had.
7. Were other plagues to follow?
8. Tell what was in them.
9. How much of God's wrath was there?
10. Tell what object John saw.
11. Of what was it composed?
12. With what was it mingled?
13. What had the people gotten?
14. Over what creature had they obtained this?
15. Was the beast alone in this defeat?
16. Over what number had they been victorious?
17. Where were they standing?
18. What harps did they have?
19. How did they use them?
20. What two persons were the subject?
21. In what position had the first been to God?
22. What praise did they ascribe to God?
23. How did they describe his ways?
24. Of whom was he King?
25. Who did they announce should be feared?
26. And do what for his name?
27. He only has what quality?
28. What shall all nations do?
29. Where will they do so?
30. What were made manifest?
31. After this what did John do?
32. What building did he behold?
33. Of what tabernacle was this?
34. Where was this opened?

35. Who came into sight?
36. From where did they come?
37. Tell what they had.
38. In what were they clothed?
39. How were they girded?
40. On what part of their person were these?
41. What creature next appeared?
42. What kind of vials did he have?
43. Of what were they full?
44. What is said of God's living?
45. To whom did he give these vials?
46. With what was the temple filled?
47. From whom was this glory?
48. And from what power?
49. What was no man able to do?
50. For how long were they kept out?

### Chapter 16

1. From where did John hear a voice?
2. What did they say to the seven angels?
3. Tell what followed the first one.
4. Upon whom did it fall?
5. On what did the second angel pour his vial?
6. How did it then become?
7. State the effect this had.
8. On what did the 3rd angel pour his vial?
9. With what effect?
10. Whom did John hear speaking?
11. Tell what he said.
12. Why did he praise the Lord?
13. Whose blood had been shed?
14. By whom had it been done?
15. What had they been given to drink?
16. From where did John hear another voice?
17. To whom did he speak?
18. What praise did he ascribe?
19. On what did the 4th angel pour his vial?
20. This gave him what power?
21. What did this cause the men to do?
22. Over what did He have power?



23. What did these men refuse to do?
24. Upon what did the 5th angel pour his vial?
25. What became dark?
26. Tell what their pain caused them to do.
27. What did they do toward God?
28. Because of what did they do so?
29. Did this bring repentance?
30. Where did the 6th angel pour his vial?
31. What did it do to the waters?
32. For what people was this an advantage?
33. How many spirits did John see?
34. What kind of spirits were they?
35. From where did these spirits come?
36. Of what beings are they the spirits?
37. What was their work?
38. To whom do they go forth?
39. To what event were these to be gathered?
40. In what manner will Christ come?
41. What is promised to the one who watches?
42. And what must he keep?
43. Lest what?
44. To what place did the spirits gather the people?
45. Where did the 7th angel pour his vial?
46. What came out of the temple?
47. From what part of the temple?
48. What did the voice say?
49. Tell what else could be heard.
50. What also happened at this time?
51. Compare it with former ones.
52. What happened to the city?
53. Tell what happened to other cities.
54. To what place was Babylon brought?
55. For what purpose was this?
56. What happened to the islands and mountains?
57. Tell what fell upon men.
58. What did it cause them to do?

### Chapter 17

1. Who came to John?
2. What did he do?

3. What was he going to show him?
4. Where was she sitting?
5. Who had committed fornication with her?
6. How had inhabitants of the earth been affected?
7. To where was John carried?
8. Whom did he see?
9. On what was she sitting?
10. Of what was it full?
11. What other parts did it have?
12. How was she arrayed?
13. In what way was she decked?
14. What was in her hand?
15. What did it contain?
16. Of whom was she the mother?
17. State her name.
18. Where was that name written?
19. On what was the woman drunk?
20. State the impression made on John.
21. Who then spoke to him?
22. Tell what he promised to do.
23. What times of existence did the beast have?
24. From where will it ascend?
25. Into what will it go?
26. What will this cause earth dwellers to do?
27. What portion of them will be thus affected?
28. Tell what they will behold.
29. What do the seven heads represent?
30. How many kings are represented?
31. What had happened to them?
32. Which one is to be short lived?
33. Tell which beast is the eighth.
34. What will become of it?
35. Tell what the ten horns stood for.
36. What had not yet come to them?
37. What had come to them?
38. Were they in agreement with each other?
39. What do they give to the beast?
40. With whom shall they make war?
41. Which will be victor?
42. State the titles of the Lamb?

43. What are his associates called?
44. Tell what the waters represent.
45. What will the ten horns hate?
46. How will they make her to be?
47. What will be done with her flesh?
48. Then what will be done with her?
49. In so doing whose will is accomplished?
50. How long will they have this power?
51. What does the woman represent?

### Chapter 18

1. After this what did John see?
2. How was the earth affected by him?
3. State the announcement he made.
4. Tell what all nations had done.
5. What had the great city become?
6. What had the kings of earth done?
7. How had the merchants fared through her?
8. From where did John hear another voice?
9. What call did it make?
10. That they might not receive what?
11. What had reached unto heaven?
12. Tell what God remembered.
13. How must she be rewarded?
14. In what proportion must it be done?
15. Of what cup must she drink?
16. On whom had she bestowed glory?
17. Tell how she had lived.
18. What boasts had she made?
19. What were to come to her?
20. Over what space of time would they come?
21. How will she be destroyed?
22. By whom will she be judged?
23. Who shall bewail her burning?
24. Tell what they had enjoyed with her.
25. State the comment of these kings.
26. Why will the merchants of the earth mourn?
27. Of what had the merchandise consisted?
28. Did it include any living beings?
29. What fruits had departed from her?

30. When were they to be returned?
31. Where will these patrons stand looking on?
32. Why stand thus?
33. What had happened in one hour?
34. Who else stood afar off?
35. For what comparison did they inquire?
36. What did they place upon their heads?
37. What were they doing at the same time?
38. Who is bid to rejoice over her?
39. Because of what could they rejoice?
40. What personage then appeared?
41. Tell what he took up.
42. What did he do with it?
43. This was to represent what city?
44. For how long will she be down?
45. What will not be heard any more?
46. Tell what trades will be discontinued.
47. What provisions will be cut short?
48. Tell what will no longer shine.
49. How will the bride and groom be affected?
50. Who were her merchants?
51. By what were many deceived?
52. What blood was found in her?

### Chapter 19

1. In what place did John hear a great voice?
2. What did they ascribe to God?
3. State their estimate of His judgments.
4. To what judgment did this now refer?
5. What had she corrupted?
6. Tell what vengeance God had effected.
7. What did they again acclaim?
8. What rose up continually?
9. Who then fell down to worship God?
10. Tell what they proclaimed.
11. From where did a voice come?
12. Tell what it said.
13. What did John next hear?
14. Whose reign did they acknowledge?
15. What did they bid all do?

16. Tell what event was about to happen.
17. What preparation had been made?
18. Tell what grant was made to her.
19. What does the linen represent?
20. Who were to be blessed?
21. Repeat their comment on the sayings of God.
22. At this where did John fall?
23. For what purpose did he do so?
24. Tell what the angel said to him.
25. What is the spirit of prophecy?
26. What did John see in the open heaven?
27. Name its rider.
28. What was his work?
29. On what principle was he acting?
30. Describe his eyes.
31. What were on his head?
32. What secret possession did he have?
33. How was he clothed?
34. State his complete name.
35. Who followed him?
36. How were they clothed?
37. What proceeded from his mouth?
38. Tell what use was to be made of it.
39. Describe his rule over the nations.
40. Tell what he shall tread.
41. Repeat the name written on his vesture.
42. Where was the angel standing?
43. To what creatures did he cry?
44. State the invitation he made.
45. On what will the guest eat?
46. Whom did John see in a gathering?
47. Tell what they were to do.
48. What was done with the beast?
49. Who was taken with him?
50. What had this person done?
51. Tell what was done with both these.
52. What was done with the remnant?
53. State what was done with their flesh.

**Chapter 20**

1. Who was seen coming down from heaven?
2. What did he have?
3. Upon whom did he lay hold?
4. For what period was he bound?
5. Into what place was he cast?
6. What was set upon him?
7. Whose deception was to be thus cut off?
8. For how long was the cutting off to continue?
9. After that what will be done?
10. What did John see next?
11. Were they occupied?
12. What was given unto them?
13. Tell what souls John saw.
14. What had they refused to do?
15. With whom did they live?
16. What else did they do?
17. When did the rest of the dead live?
18. State what resurrection is considered?
19. Who are said to be blessed?
20. They shall escape what death?
21. Will be in what relation to God and Christ?
22. What about their reign?
23. After this reign what will be done with Satan?
24. Whom will he then deceive?
25. Where are these to be found?
26. For what purpose will they be gathered?
27. Describe their number.
28. To what place did they go up?
29. What camp did they surround?
30. And what city did they encompass?
31. From where did fire come?
32. Tell what it did.
33. What had the devil done?
34. Tell where he was cast.
35. Who else are to be there?
36. What will be done to them in this place?
37. What did John see next?
38. Describe the one who sat thereon.
39. What became of the place of heaven and earth?

40. How many of the dead were seen?
41. Where did they stand?
42. What were first opened?
43. Name the "other book".
44. Tell what use was made of these books?
45. According to what was this done?
46. What did the sea do?
47. And what did death and hell do?
48. What was done with these persons then?
49. Then what happened to death and hell?
50. What does this happening constitute?
51. Who else will be cast into this lake?

### Chapter 21

1. Tell what John saw next.
2. What had become of the first ones?
3. Name the city John saw.
4. From where was it coming?
5. How was it prepared?
6. From where did he hear a voice?
7. What had come to be with men?
8. Who will dwell with them?
9. State the relation to exist between them?
10. Tell the service God will do for them.
11. What will former things have done?
12. Among these will be what?
13. Tell what will be made new.
14. Who declared this to be so?
15. Why was John told to write?
16. What was said next?
17. Tell the description of the speaker.
18. What will he give freely?
19. To whom will he give this?
20. Who shall inherit all things?
21. What will God be to him?
22. Where will the liars have their part?
23. What death is this called?
24. Tell who will share this with the liars.
25. Who came to John now?
26. What did he promise to show him?

27. By what was he carried away?
28. What did he show him?
29. From where was it descending?
30. What glory did it have?
31. Describe her light.
32. And what kind of wall did it have?
33. How many gates?
34. Who stood at the gates?
35. What names were written?
36. How were the gates distributed?
37. State the number of foundations.
38. By what were they named?
39. What did the angel hold in his hand?
40. For what was it to be used?
41. What was the form of the city?
42. State its dimensions.
43. What was the size of the wall?
44. Of what was the wall made?
45. Of what was the city made?
46. How was the foundation adorned?
47. With how many stones?
48. Of what were the gates made?
49. With what were the streets paved?
50. What furnished the light?
51. Why was there no temple seen?
52. Who will walk in the light of the city?
53. What will the kings bring into it?
54. At what hour will the gates be closed?
55. Why will this be?
56. What shall not be allowed to enter?
57. State who will be permitted to enter.

### Chapter 22

1. What object was shown to John?
2. Describe its appearance.
3. From where did it flow?
4. Where did the tree of life flow?
5. How many varieties of fruit on it?
6. When did it bear fruit?
7. Tell what use is made of the foliage.



8. What shall be no more?
9. Tell what shall be in the city.
10. What will God's servants do?
11. What vision will be permitted to them?
12. By what will their foreheads be adorned?
13. Why will not any candles be needed?
14. How long will the inhabitants reign?
15. What was said unto John?
16. Why did God send his angel?
17. When will the Lord come?
18. Who is here said to be blessed?
19. What did John see and hear?
20. At this what position did he take?
21. For what purpose did he do so?
22. What did the angel say not do?
23. State his reason.
24. What was John then told to do?
25. What was he then told not to do?
26. State the reason for this command.
27. What conditions were to remain unchanged?
28. When he comes what will he have with him?
29. On what basis will it be given?
30. Repeat the next declaration.
31. What must be done to receive the blessing?
32. To what will this give them a right?
33. Into what place may they enter?
34. Where will be the dogs?
35. Who will be with them?
36. Who sent the angel?
37. For what did he send him?
38. State his relation to David.
39. Repeat his further description.
40. What do the Spirit and bride say?
41. Tell what the hearer must do after hearing.
42. What about the thirsty?
43. Who else joins in this invitation to service?
44. To whom does Christ testify?
45. On what subject does he testify?
46. State the lot of those who add to the Word.
47. **And to those who take from.**

48. What does the Lord say about his coming?
49. State John's response to this.
50. Repeat the closing benediction.

\* \* \* \*

### GENERAL TRUE - FALSE TEST OVER NEW TESTAMENT

1. Angels announced birth of Christ to the wise men.
2. Jesus was a descendent from Aaron.
3. The publicans were all Gentiles.
4. Jesus did not personally do baptizing.
5. All of the apostles were fishermen.
6. There were some things Jesus could not do.
7. Judas and Peter both sorrowed for their acts.
8. Jesus was killed by the Romans.
9. Jesus was killed by the Jews.
10. In death Jesus fulfilled last part of Gen. 3: 19.
11. Jesus arose with his fleshly body?
12. As he arose the veil in temple was rent.
13. Jesus remained on the earth fifty days.
14. Jesus and Paul taught capital punishment.
15. Judas went to perdition.
16. His office was filled by Paul.
17. The selection was made by voting.
18. Peter preached to three thousand murderers.
19. Holy Spirit filled the house where they sat.
20. Salvation precedes church membership.
21. The lame man was forgiven without baptism.
22. Community of goods was a human arrangement.
23. Ananias was slain for withholding some money.
24. Gentile widows were neglected in the ministrations.
25. Seven deacons were appointed.
26. Stephen was the first martyr for Christianity.
27. Peter introduced the Gospel to the Samaritans.
28. Simon the sorcerer became a believer.
29. Paul became a Christian in Damascus.
30. He had seen Jesus since his resurrection.
31. Cornelius was a Roman.
32. His prayers and alms saved him.
33. Barnabas was an apostle.
34. People are ordained to eternal life?

35. Paul was stoned to death at Lystra.
36. Antioch church consulted Jerusalem for instruction.
37. Paul endorsed circumcision.
38. Citizens of Philippi were Romans.
39. A prayer meeting was conducted by women.
40. The Athenians were not correctly religious.
41. Paul appealed to secular courts for justice.
42. He was put into the public prison.
43. Some of Nero's household became Christians.
44. Paul had two hearings before Cæsar.
45. Peter started the church at Rome.
46. Paul accused Peter of hypocrisy.
47. It is imposwsible for an apostle to repent.
48. Communion and collection occur on same day.
49. Those born of God cannot sin habitually.
50. Jesus died for Jew and Gentile.
51. Difference should be made in our compassion.
52. John was sent to Patmos to preach the Gospel.
53. Five of the seven churches in Asia were approved.
54. John was anxious for the end to come.